

# REFLECTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART

## [Volume 9]

....*"Despise not prophesyings".... 1 Thessalonians 5:20 NASB*

....*"Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper".... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB*

....*"Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

....*"Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, 'Write all the words which I have spoken to you in a book. 'For behold, days are coming,' declares the LORD, 'when I will restore the fortunes of My people Israel and Judah'".... Jeremiah 30:2-3 NASB*

[5501]....*"To the degree that one diligently pursues the life of faith and trust it is to that degree that they will come to "hate" unbelief and complaining in any of its forms - first in themselves and, then, any operation of those "evil spirits" through others that cross their path"....*

**"hate"** - extreme aversion to or hostility towards;

**"hostility"** - enmity;

**"contrary"** - opposite in nature or character [*in this case, any words spoken that are NOT in alignment with a revelation of God's Word*];

....*"The fear [reverence] of the LORD is to hate evil; Pride and arrogance and the evil way and the perverted [contrary] mouth, I hate".... Proverbs 8:13 NASB*

....*"Nevertheless, with most of them God was not well-pleased; for they were laid low in the wilderness. Now these things happened as examples for us, so that we would not crave evil things as they also craved. Do not be idolaters, as some of them were; as it is written, "THE PEOPLE SAT DOWN TO EAT AND DRINK, AND STOOD UP TO PLAY." Nor let us act immorally, as some of them did, and twenty-three thousand fell in one day. Nor let us try the Lord, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the serpents. Nor grumble, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer. Now these things happened to them as an example, and they were written for our instruction, upon whom the ends of the ages have come".... 1 Corinthians 10:5-11 NASB*

[5502].... "Faith is not based on what one "feels". It is based upon what one "believes" in their heart - and, thus, speaks with their mouth"....

.... "as he [a man/woman] thinketh in his/her heart, so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB

.... "But the righteousness based on faith speaks as follows: "DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, 'WHO WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?' (that is, to bring Christ down), or 'WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?' (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead)." But what does it say? "THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH AND IN YOUR HEART" - that is, the word of faith which we are preaching, that if you confess with your mouth Jesus as Lord, and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved; **for with the heart a person believes**, resulting in righteousness, **and with the mouth he confesses** [words spoken in agreement with their Covenant], **resulting in salvation** [deliverance]. For the Scripture says, "WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT BE DISAPPOINTED".... Romans 10:6-11 NASB

[5503].... "Trust in My Word and you will be established in spiritual reality [the spiritual reality of My Kingdom]. Trust in My true servants and you will surely prosper and succeed. Give heed to the "god of this world" and reap chaos, disorder and disharmony in your life. Give heed to the "messengers of darkness" and you will surely be led into a pattern of failure and darkness!"....

.... "They rose early in the morning and went out to the wilderness of Tekoa; and when they went out, Jehoshaphat stood and said, "Listen to me, O Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, put your trust in the LORD your God and you will be established. Put your trust in His prophets and succeed." When he had consulted with the people, he appointed those who sang to the LORD and those who praised Him in holy attire, as they went out before the army and said, "Give thanks to the LORD, for His lovingkindness is everlasting." When they began singing and praising, the LORD set ambushes against the sons of Ammon, Moab and Mount Seir, who had come against Judah; so they were routed".... 2 Chronicles 20:20-22 NASB

[5504].... "The "foundation" and "perfect pattern" for all true Kingdom-ministry is the earthly ministry of My Dear Son"....

.... "the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... John 2:6 NASB

.... "Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and the Father will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel. "For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, even so the Son also gives life to whom He wishes".... John 5:19-21 NASB

.... "I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 5:30 NASB

....*"seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[5505]....*"In terms of relationship, many desire "personal contact" with others on "their" terms - and this is a sure indication of "soulish relationship". In true Covenant-relationship [on any level] one never seeks their own but, rather, in their continual exercising of faith and trust in Me are able to have a deep and abiding assurance that all that they say and do will always be for the greatest benefit of all that I have placed them in relationship with"....*

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

[5506]....*"A "spirit of estrangement" [an evil spirit whose job it is to both initiate and fuel division and "ungodly" separation from other members of the Body] - causes disorder, disharmony and division. This causes many of My precious children [who need to be ministered to], to "fall through the cracks" so to speak - and it ought not be so under any circumstances!*

Whereas, the call to a holy separation [*that is the call for one to be separated from another according to My highest purposes*] is always initiated [*and carried out*] by My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love. For, at times, there is a need for certain members of the Body to be "extricated" from others - indeed, at times, a holy separation is necessary for Me to effect My highest Kingdom-purposes - both individually and corporately in that given situation"....

**"estrangle"** - to make someone previously friendly or affectionate, indifferent or hostile; alienate, to remove or dissociate oneself etc.

**"fall through the cracks"** - be neglected or overlooked;

**"extricate"** - to free from entanglement, hindrance or difficulties; disentangle;

....*"Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil".... Luke 6:22*

....*"Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, 'I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. Therefore, come out from their midst and be separate, says the*

*Lord. 'and do not touch what is unclean; And I will welcome you. And I will be a father to you, and you shall be sons and daughters to Me', says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1 NA*

[5507].... "Those who desire true relationship with Me, first and foremost, will know how to relate to others in the Kingdom - without exception"....

*.... "For where two or three have gathered together in My name, I am there in their midst".... Matthew 18:20 NASB*

*.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

*.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord;

[5508]... "There is no "irrationality" in the Kingdom!"....

**"irrational"** - without or deprived of normal mental clarity or sound judgment;

**"instability"** - the tendency to behave in an unpredictable, changeable, or erratic manner; not firmly fixed or established [*in this case, in a revelation of God's Word {Will}*]; unsteadfast; inconstant; wavering;

*.... "For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

*.... "But if any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, who gives to all generously and without reproach, and it will be given to him. But he must ask in faith without any doubting, for the one who doubts is like the surf of the sea, driven and tossed by the wind. For that man ought not to expect that he will receive anything from the Lord, being a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways".... James 1:5-8 NASB*

*.... "But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[5509]... "Procrastination is "unprofitable" in EVERY way"....

**"procrastinate"** - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay [*in this case, through fear and unbelief*];

**"unprofitable"** - not fruitful or beneficial; pointless or futile;

.... *"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

.... *"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[5510]... "One of the great and immediate affects [*benefits*] of one taking the time to "step aside" and regain their "spiritual equilibrium" is that, in their quiet time with Me, the Enemy's schemes will be exposed with pin-point accuracy - and the order and calm [*peace and joy*] that is necessary for one to advance in My Kingdom will be restored"....

**"equilibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [*in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith*].

.... *"Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB*

.... *"Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[5511]... "For one to be found partaking of the "fullness" of the ministry of My Holy Spirit is for one to be found "abiding" [*dwelling*] in the Spirit of Grace and Wisdom"....

.... *"For the grace of God has appeared, bringing salvation to all men".... Titus 2:11 NASB*

.... *"[For I always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, by having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones]".... Ephesians 1:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[5512].... "Speaking any word apart from the Spirit of Truth - Who is also the Spirit of Love - is rooted and grounded in self-righteousness [*spiritual pride*]. Indeed, the speaking of any word - even though it may be in alignment with the absolute Truth of My Word, IF it is not spoken in the power, leading and unction of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] then it is also rooted and grounded in self-righteousness [*spiritual pride*]"....

.... *"Do not judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you. Why do you stare from without at the very small particle that is in your brother's eye but do not become aware of and consider the beam of timber that is in your own eye?".... Matthew 7:1-3 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[5513].... "Trust is Love"....

.... *"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

.... *"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

.... *"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5514]...."My children must learn not to "observe" [*fixate upon*] the outward circumstances but, rather, the spiritual reality of My Word"....

**"fixate"** - to focus one's eyes or attention on something [*almost exclusively*];

...."*we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal [brief and fleeting], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."*let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith*".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[5515]...."One can, in no way, "encourage" unbelief [*a state of mistrust*] - for to do so they would have to be in unbelief [*a state of mistrust*], themselves"....

...."*Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith*".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB

...."*Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths*".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[5516]...."It should be the deepest heart-desire of each one of My precious children to NEVER succumb to the desire to be "right in their own thinking" but, rather, to be found righteous in My Sight - both in word and deed.

**"succumb"** - to give way in the face of overwhelming force or desire;

*Latin: "succumbere"* - to be overcome, from **sub** + **cumbere** - from "**cubare**" to lie down;

...."*seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]*".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

...."*We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5517]...."This is a time wherein I am bringing all those who truly love Me into the place of "abiding" [*living, moving and having their being*] in a "fearless trust".

...."*This is what the Lord says; Cursed are those who put their trust in mere humans, who rely on human strength and turn their hearts away from the Lord. They are like stunted shrubs*

*in the desert, with no hope for the future. They will live in the barren wilderness, in an uninhabited salted land. But blessed are those who trust in the Lord and have made the Lord their hope and confidence. They are like trees planted along a riverbank, with roots that reach deep into the water. Such trees are not bothered by heat or worried by long months of drought. Their leaves stay green, and they never stop producing fruit".... Jeremiah 17:5-8 NASB*

[5518]...."When one has the "proper focus" they will gain the proper [*precise, exact*] knowledge and Wisdom. If one's focus is on My Word [*My right way of doing things*] THEN it is certain that the Spirit of wisdom and revelation will lead them with great precision - and reveal to their heart ALL that they need to know in any given moment. If one focuses on the "world" THEN their hunger for "knowledge" will never be satisfied - and they will be led deeper and deeper into darkness"....

**"proper"** - adapted or appropriate to the purpose or circumstances [*in this case, that which is needed for one to be found walking with both feet in the Kingdom*];

...."*But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

...."*The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

...."*Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

...."*Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB*

...."*Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[5519]...."One cannot truly begin to understand [*or enter fully into*] the Kingdom apart from the exercising of a child-like trust in Me [*and in My Word*]"....

...."*Truly I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a child [with a child-like faith and trust] will not enter it at all ".... Mark 10:15 NASB*

...."*O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*



[5520].... "Pride blinds - spiritual pride [*self-righteousness*] blinds absolutely"....

**"blind"** - unable to see; sightless; unwilling or unable to perceive or understand [*in this case, the spiritual matters of the Kingdom*];

.... "So for the sake of your tradition [*the rules handed down by your forefathers*], you have set aside the Word of God [*depriving it of force and authority and making it of no effect*]. You pretenders [*hypocrites*]! Admirably and truly did Isaiah prophesy of you when he said: 'These people draw near Me with their mouths and honor Me with their lips, but their hearts hold off and are far away from Me. Uselessly do they worship Me, for they teach as doctrines the commands of men. [Isa. 29:13.]'. And Jesus called the people to Him and said to them, 'Listen and grasp and comprehend this: It is not what goes into the mouth of a man that makes him unclean and defiled, but what comes out of the mouth; this makes a man unclean and defiles [*him*]'. Then the disciples came and said to Him, 'Do You know that the Pharisees were displeased and offended and indignant when they heard this saying?' He answered, 'Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted will be torn up by the roots. [Isa. 60:21.] Let them alone and disregard them; they are blind guides and teachers. And if a blind man leads a blind man, both will fall into a ditch'.... Matthew 15:6-14 *The Amplified Translation*

[5521].... "If the goal of one in "spiritual pride" [*self-righteousness*] is to be found right in their "own" thinking [*which it is*] THEN the goal of one who has truly humbled themselves before Me is to be in alignment with My "right way" of doing things - at ALL times"....

.... "But seek [*aim at and strive after*] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [*His way of doing and being right*]".... Matthew 6:33 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "God is opposed to the proud [*self-reliant*], but gives grace to the humble. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt [*and, thus, vindicate*] you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you.... 1 Peter 5:5b-7 *NASB*

[5522].... "Any element of "soul poverty" [*poverty of the soul*] that one continues to allow in their "thinking" binds them to unbelief"....

**"soul poverty"** - the unrenewed mind, will and emotions; any aspect [*any remaining {hidden} ground of fear, unbelief, mistrust etc.*] of the soul that does not yet align itself with the revelation of God's Word that has entered one's spirit [*heart*];

.... "Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers ".... 3 John 1:2 *NASB*

.... "And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who disobeyed [*who had not listened to His word and who refused to be compliant or be persuaded*]? So we see that they were not able to enter [*into His rest*], because of their unwillingness to

*adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... Hebrews 3:18-19 The Amplified Translation*

[5523]...."In "allowing" the Enemy to continually fuel and maintain a stronghold of mistrust towards Me *[and, thus, towards My Word]* keeps one in darkness *[unbelief]*. For it is this "sustained" mistrust of Me *[in any of its forms]* that keeps one bound to the lying and fear-filled thoughts of the Evil One - when, in reality, through an absolute faith and trust in the Me *[My Character and My Word]*, they should be experiencing ALL of the Kingdom blessings *[divine superabundance and overflow, divine healing and health, true Covenant-relationships etc.]* that I so desire them to have *[appropriate fully]* as My precious sons and daughters"....

...."So we see that they were not able to enter *[into His rest]*, because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God *[unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed *[divinely empowered and prospered]* is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... *Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5524]...."For the "spirit man" to remain in dominance over the soul *[and the body]* the mind, the will and the emotions must be renewed *[both continually and supernaturally]* by My Word in the power of My Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. For it is ONLY THEN that the prosperity of the soul *[or the prosperous soul]* will match the born again and prosperous spirit - leading one into the fullness of ALL that is theirs in Christ"....

...."Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers ".... *3 John 1:2 NASB*

...."Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, *[which is]* your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... *Romans 12:1-2 NASB*

[5525]...."Leanness of soul" *[soul poverty]* is the spontaneous fruit of one constantly *[continuously]* leaning upon their "own" understanding"....

**"leanness"** - lacking in richness, fullness, quantity, etc.; poor;

*Latin: "clinare"* - to incline; *[in this case, the leaning upon [or inclination towards leaning] upon one's "own" understanding instead of the Wisdom of God - leads to and keep one in a form of "soul poverty"];*

...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your

own eyes; *Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5526]....*"A "just getting by-consciousness" is the fruit of "soul poverty"....*

**"soul poverty"** - the unrenewed mind, will and emotions; any aspect [*any remaining {hidden} ground of fear, unbelief, mistrust etc.*] of the soul that does not yet align itself with the revelation of God's Word that has entered one's spirit [*heart*];

....*"You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5527]....*"You "might" be surprised [in a very good way] as My perfect plan for your life unfolds in this most glorious hour - BUT that which I do in your life [both individually and corporately] will SURELY thrill your heart - through and through!"....*

....*"For I know the plans that I have for you,' declares the LORD, 'plans for welfare and not for calamity to give you a future and a hope. Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. You will seek Me and find [Me] when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

....*"He [God] is famous for great and unexpected acts; **there's no end to His surprises"**.... Job 5:9 The Message Translation*

....*"Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[5528]....*"I have called My children to live their lives before Me [in an absolute faith and trust] with a "total abandon" where the "lower life" [fear, unbelief, mistrust and, indeed, everything that is apart from My Word] is concerned"....*

**"abandon"** - desert; leave; forsake; relinquish; give up; let go; surrender; cast off; discontinue [*in this case, the total departure from a "belief system" that aligns itself with anything that is*

*apart from the Word of God];*

*...."put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make NO provision for the flesh in regard to its lusts [desires]".... Romans 13:14 NASB*

[5529].... "Worry and anxiety are "self-induced" pressures. They are the direct product [fruit] of one's failure to bring EVERY thought captive to a "revelation" of their Covenant [My Word]"....

*...."Do not fret or have any anxiety ABOUT ANYTHING, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5530].... " One of the fruit of one "maintaining" a "just-getting-by-consciousness in their life is for them to always be found seeking "the path of least resistance".

**"path of least resistance"** - the easiest, but not necessarily the best or most honourable, course of action;

*...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

*...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

[5531].... ""Self-focus" makes one "oblivious" to My Grace and Wisdom - and to the needs of those in their "sphere of existence".

**"oblivious"** - unmindful; unconscious; unaware; forgetful; without remembrance or memory;

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [friend and foe alike] as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in

Christ.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5532].... "Mistrust of Me [My Word] is for one to be found trusting in the lies of the Enemy. The exercising of trust in Me [My Word] in any given situation automatically "negates" any scheme of the Enemy to draw one into mistrust or unbelief - in any of its forms.

**"mistrust"** - lack of trust or confidence in [something or someone];

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

.... *"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

.... *"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5533].... "The exercising of a steadfast "trust" in Me [and in My Word] negates [precludes] fear and unbelief in all of its forms [doubt, anxiety, worry, mistrust, darkness, confusion etc.] from troubling one's heart. Indeed, the spontaneous fruit of a steadfast trust and obedience is a certain peace and joy"....

**"negate"** - to deny the existence, evidence or truth of; to nullify or cause to be ineffective;

.... *"Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

.... *"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full".... John 15:10-11 NASB*

[5534].... "A "fairweather" friend is no friend at all"....

**"fairweather"** - not reliable or present in situations of hardship or difficulty [*especially in the phrase "fair-weather friend"*]; weakening or failing in time of trouble:

....*"A [true, faithful] friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB*

[5535]....*"The decision to "compromise" My Word/Will is made in the soul [mind, will, emotions]"....*

**"compromise"** - settlement of a dispute by concessions on both or all sides [*in this case, at the expense of the Word of God*];

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

[5536]....*"A "just-getting-by-consciousness" precludes one from entering into perfect fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" [on a constant basis] because a "just-getting-by-consciousness" has its origin in a heart-decision [from one's youth] to hold part back from Me for themselves through fear [many times, the fear of failure] and mistrust. It is as one makes a "quality decision" of the heart to break free from this mind-set [lifestyle] that I, by My Spirit, can move powerfully to remove the root that has caused them to settle for much less than My best for their life and ministry"....*

....*"Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless [it is] something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and [the Father] will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel".... John 5:19-20 NASB*

....*"He who has My commandments and keeps them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him.... If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode with him".... John 14:21,23 NASB*

[5537]....*"In a time of "turbulence" the key for My children is to affix themselves to a steadfast faith and trust UNTIL the "physical manifestation" of that which is being believed for comes forth"....*

**"turbulence"** - a state or condition of confusion or agitation; disorder;

....*"But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become*

*[spiritual] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [now] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation*

[5538]...."If one knows how to remain faithful in the "little things" when they are abased THEN it is certain that they will remain faithful in the "little things" and "big things" when My divine Blessing and Prosperity overtake them in their obedience"....

**"abased"** - lowered or lower than usual;

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

...."He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

...."I was made very happy in the Lord that now you have revived your interest in my welfare after so long a time; you were indeed thinking of me, but you had no opportunity to show it. Not that I am implying that I was in any personal want, for I have learned how to be content (satisfied to the point where I am not disturbed or disquieted) in whatever state I am. I know how to be abased and live humbly in straitened circumstances, and I know also how to enjoy plenty and live in abundance. I have learned in any and all circumstances the secret of facing every situation, whether well-fed or going hungry, having a sufficiency and enough to spare or going without and being in want. I have strength for all things in Christ Who empowers me [I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me; I am self-sufficient in Christ's sufficiency]".... Philippians 4:10-13 The Amplified Translation

[5539]...." Faith is a simple belief *[trust]* in:

1. My existence;
2. My Character;
3. My Word;

...."Now faith is the assurance *[the confirmation, the title deed]* of the things *[we]* hope for, being the proof of things *[we]* do not see and the conviction of their reality **[faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]**".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

...."And without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB

[5540]...."One overcomes "mistrust" by trusting [Me]"....

**"mistrust"** - a lack of trust or confidence; doubt;

....*"When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

....*"let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV*

....*"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5541]...."One does not rectify the problem by affixing themselves to [focussing on] the problem BUT, rather by affixing themselves to [focussing on] the Answer [My Word]"....

**"rectify"** - correct; make right;

....*"we consider and look [speak] NOT to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"for we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5542]...."Faith does not work in an unforgiving, judgmental and and/or unwilling heart"....

**"judgemental"** - of or denoting an attitude in which judgments about other people's conduct are made [in this case, in a spirit of self-righteousness];

....*"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[5543]...." Everything in the Kingdom is predicated upon My "perfect timing". Therefore, as one moves forth from obedience to obedience [in the power of My Spirit] it is certain that they will ALWAYS be found in the right place at the right time - with a view to My highest purpose being fulfilled"....



.... "You will also decree a thing, and it will be established for you; And light will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6  
The Amplified Translation

[5544].... "Mistrust is "misguided" trust"....

**"misguided"** - misled; mistaken;

**"mistrust"** - a lack of trust or confidence; doubt;

.... "When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB

.... "let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV

.... "You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]"....  
Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation

[5545].... "Stillness before Me [and My Word] - and an open heart - lead to great accuracy in all things"....

.... "Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10  
NASB

.... "He who has My commandments and keeps them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him.... If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode with him".... John 14:21,23 NASB

.... "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God [and His highest purpose]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

[5546].... "There are many of My precious children in this hour who are enduring their present circumstances in a steadfast joy and fearless trust in Me [My Character and My Word] and truly I say to you, they shall reap a great harvest [reward] for their faithfulness"....

.... "Behold, the Lord GOD will come with MIGHT, with His arm ruling for Him. Behold, His reward is with Him and His recompense before Him".... Isaiah 40:10 NASB

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!" .... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[5547].... "Wrong thinking leads to wrong "saying"....

**"wrong"** - not in accordance with right or good [in this case, anything not in accordance with a revelation of God's Word {one's Covenant}];

.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]" .... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

.... "But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[5548].... "The "good fight of faith" that I have called My children to is for them [through the exercising of a steadfast faith and trust] to appropriate the "fullness" of all that I have made them to be, in Christ and, from that position of great authority and Wisdom, resist the Enemy and his forces - both controlling [dominating] and devastating them at every turn"....

**"appropriate"** - to take to or for oneself; take possession of;

.... "Fight the good fight of the faith; lay hold of the eternal life to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:9-12 The Amplified Translation

.... "Submit therefore to God [in obedience]. Resist the devil [from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB

.... "Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked".... Ephesians 6:16 KJV

[5549].... "To the degree that one lacks a "revelation" of the spiritual reality of who they are in Christ it is to that degree that the Enemy maintains a certain degree of control over their lives [through fear and unbelief]"....

**"unbelief"** - is the "belief" [trust] in any word or action that adheres itself to [relies upon and trusts in] anything or anyone less than the spiritual reality of God's Word [the lies of the Enemy, the wisdom of the world etc];

...."*[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love*".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

...."*by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption*".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

[5550]...."*Selfishness [and the self-focus that is its spontaneous fruit] serves no purpose other than its own. Love serves no other purpose than Mine*"....

...."*Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy*".... James 3:13-17 NASB

...."*Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]*".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation

[5551]...."*I have called My children to exercise a "vehement" faith NOT a "vehement" fear. A vehement faith is rooted and grounded in the Power and Light of My Love while a vehement fear is rooted in one's soulish nature and compelled by a "spirit of deep fear"*....

**"vehement"** - marked by intensity of feeling or conviction; characterized by rancor or anger; violent; strongly emotional;

**"compel"** - to force or drive, especially to a course of action; to secure or bring about by force [*in this case, through soulish {demonic} forces*].

**"deep"** - extending far down from the top or surface [*in this case, representing the very root of any stronghold that has been established by the Enemy*];

...."*God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound*

mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV

....*"Whatever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be done with zeal for the house of the God of heaven".... Ezra 7:23a NASB*

....*"Set me like a seal upon your heart, like a seal upon your arm; for love is as strong as death, jealousy is as hard and cruel as Sheol [the place of the dead]. Its flashes are flashes of fire, a most vehement flame [the very flame of the Lord]!".... Song of Solomon 8:6 The Amplified Translation*

[5552]....*"One cannot "reason" with one bound by a spirit of "deep fear"....*

**"deep"** - extending far down from the top or surface [*in this case, representing the very root of any stronghold that has been established by the Enemy*];

**"reason"** - the faculty of rational argument, deduction, judgment, etc; to urge or seek to persuade;

....*"Not by might nor by power [natural strength and understanding], but by My Spirit,' says the LORD of hosts".... Zechariah 4:6b NASB*

[5553]....*"The exercising of self-will immediately puts one in "enmity" with Me"....*

**"enmity"** - a feeling or condition of hostility; hatred; ill will; animosity; antagonism.

**"antagonistic"** - acting in opposition; opposing;

....*"do you not know that [heart] friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB*

....*"For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God".... Romans 8:5-8 KJV*

[5554]....*"What one "believes" [relies upon, trusts in] becomes their truth [reality] and, thus, in any given moment, it is certain they will be found either affixing themselves to the higher reality of My Word or the lower reality of the "temporal realm" [a realm in which "sense-knowledge" is the basis for "truth"] . Therefore, let each and every one of My precious children affix themselves to My Word for He is absolute Truth [Spiritual Reality], Personified"....*

....*"Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope*

*for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5555]...."If one "allows" themselves to be "provoked" into a "state of self-righteousness" THEN it is certain that a "spirit of unforgiveness" [*offense, resentment, bitterness etc.*] will gain entrance to a degree - moving them to speak words that are "self-exaltive" in nature"....

*...."if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father [be enabled to] forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Strive to live in peace with everybody and pursue that consecration and holiness without which no one will [ever] see the Lord. Exercise foresight and be on the watch to look [after one another], to see that no one falls back from and fails to secure God's grace [His unmerited favor and spiritual blessing], in order that no root of resentment [rancor, bitterness, or hatred] shoots forth and causes trouble and bitter torment, and the many become contaminated and defiled by it".... Hebrews 12:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

[5556]...."When one allows themselves to be overtaken by a spirit of self-righteousness and, thus, moves in a spirit of self-justification to defend themselves THEN, in reality they are "thinking" in their heart that My Love and Grace are NOT sufficient to see them through. This is precisely why it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My children to value their fellowship with Me in the secret place of My Presence [*the "inner chamber"*] ABOVE ALL ELSE.

For it is in this place of intimacy with Me that both My Love and My Grace [*as well as Wisdom*] are superabundantly imparted to them - empowering them to rise "far above" every attack of the Enemy to lure them down into a form of self-exaltive behaviour. And, from this place of continued intimacy with Me, they will have a deep assurance in their heart that I am their Vindicator" [*advocate, backer, defender, protector, supporter, hero, champion, spokesperson, friend*]!"....

**"vindicate"** - to clear from guilt, accusation, blame, etc, as by evidence or argument; to uphold, maintain, or defend [*in this case, the one carrying out the Will/Word of God*];

*...."Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you*

*share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled [persecuted] for the name of Christ, you are blessed [divinely empowered and prospered], because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB*

*...."The Lord GOD has given Me the tongue of disciples, That I may know how to sustain the weary one with a word. He awakens [Me] morning by morning, He awakens My ear to listen as a disciple. The Lord GOD has opened My ear; And I was not disobedient Nor did I turn back. I gave My back to those who strike [Me,] And My cheeks to those who pluck out the beard; I did not cover My face from humiliation and spitting. For the Lord GOD helps Me, Therefore, I am not disgraced; Therefore, I have set My face like flint, And I know that I will not be ashamed. He who vindicates Me is near; Who will contend with Me? Let us stand up to each other; Who has a case against Me? Let him draw near to Me".... Isaiah 50:4-8 NASB*

[5557]...."Nothing has the power to "distract", in itself. For that which one chooses to "focus" upon has its source in an act of their will aligning itself with their deepest "heart-desire" [*that which is in their heart in superabundance*]. If one has made the "quality decision" to seek first the establishment of My Kingdom [*and their precious Kingdom-position and destiny therein*] THEN they will be found bringing EVERY THOUGHT captive to a revelation of My Will/Word for their life and ministry - and, thus, their focus will remain fixed upon Me [*and upon My Word*].

However, if one "maintains" an element of self-desire in their heart [*and, therefore, the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit*] - THEN, their eyes [*focus*] will be drawn to the "things below" instead of the "things above. Because of this, the Enemy's "distracting tactics" will continue to work effectively against them UNTIL such a time as they set themselves in a position [*the place of intimacy with Me*] wherein I am "enabled" [*authorized, permitted*] to empower them in such a way as for them to "regain" the clear Kingdom-focus necessary to remain UNMOVED - day in and day out - UNTIL the physical manifestation of My Will/Word that they are applying their faith to "comes forth" in their life"....

**"enable"** - to authorize;

**"authorize"** - to permit;

**"permit"** - allow liberty [*in this case, the Holy Spirit*] to do something;

*...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

THEREFORE

*...."let us strip off and throw aside every encumbrance (unnecessary weight) and that sin*

which so readily (defly and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, **Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus**, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, **for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured** the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God [Ps. 110:1.]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 *The Amplified Translation*

[5558].... "A "fearless trust" in Me is the spontaneous fruit of a heart that truly loves Me with every fiber of its being"....

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing; confidence; confident expectation of something; hope [in this case, a "supernatural hope" that has its source in a revelation of the Father's Will];

.... "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 *The Amplified Translation*

[5559].... "A "minister of righteousness" is one who, at all cost to themselves, continually seeks to impart, by the Spirit of Grace, the absolute truth of My Word - and the various Kingdom-principles found therein. Truly I say to you, how glorious [filled up with My Fullness] shall the "true Kingdom-ministries" be in this final hour! For they shall establish the hearts of My people in the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ!

.... "For if the service that condemns [the ministration of doom] had glory, how infinitely more abounding in splendor and glory must be the service that makes righteous [the ministry that produces and fosters righteous living and right standing with God]!".... 2 Corinthians 3:9 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "For in view of the fact that the ministration of condemnation was glorious, by so much more will the ministration of righteousness superabound in the sphere of the glorious".... *Wuest Translation*

.... "In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[5560].... "If one is "caught up in [fixated with] time" THEN it is certain that they are caught up in [entrapped by] unbelief - and ALL unbelief is ruled [controlled] by the influence of "sense-

knowledge"....

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances;

**"unbelief"** *[as it pertains to the true Christian life]* - is defined as one "believing" *[trusting in]* something other than what God has said and DONE *[in Christ]*.

**"believe"** - to have confidence in the existence, or the reliability of something; give credence to *[in the case of unbelief - the lies of the Enemy]*;

....*"for we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

[5561]....*"What does one do when those they are praying for refuse to bring every thought captive to a revelation of My Word in their own life? They set themselves to a perfect diligence in bringing every thought captive in their OWN lives. This will ensure that both their faith and their prayer life remain strong on the behalf of those they are praying for"....*

....*"This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5562]....*"To "listen diligently" also includes "acting" on the revelation one receives in their heart"....*

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"If you will listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God".... Deuteronomy 28:1-2 The Amplified Translation*



...."faith, if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The Amplified Translation

[5563]...."Defy [*distrust*] the Enemy and his lies NOT My Word! Many of My children have set themselves in a position of resistance to My Word rather than the lies of the Enemy - and, thus, in their pride and self-reliance, they defy the very Wisdom that would surely empower them to walk into the fullness of the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ"....

"**defy**" - to challenge the power of; resist boldly or openly; to offer effective resistance to;

O.F. "**des**" - dis + "**fier**" - trust = distrust;

...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [*through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience*] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

...."Submit therefore to God [*in obedience*]. Resist the devil [*from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will*] and HE WILL FLEE FROM YOU".... James 4:7 NASB

[5564]...."It is certain that one can "underestimate" the Enemy and his schemes through pride [*self-reliance*] BUT it is also certain that one can "overestimate" the Enemy and his schemes - through fear and unbelief [*an ignorance of My Word - and who they are IN Him - as well as what He did to Satan and his forces at Calvary and beyond*]"....

...."For in Him [*the Word of God*] the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [*giving complete expression of the divine nature*]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [*in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead - Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and reach full spiritual stature*]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [*of every angelic principality and power*]. In Him also you were circumcised with a circumcision not made with hands, but in a [*spiritual*] circumcision [*performed by*] Christ by stripping off the body of the flesh (the whole corrupt, carnal nature with its passions and lusts). [*Thus you were circumcised when*] you were buried with Him in [*your*] baptism, in which you were also raised with Him [*to a new life*] through [*your*] faith in the working of God [*as displayed*] when He raised Him up from the dead. And you who were dead in trespasses and in the uncircumcision of your flesh (your sensuality, your sinful carnal nature), [*God*] brought to life together with [*Christ*], having [*freely*] forgiven us all our transgressions, Having cancelled and blotted out and wiped away the handwriting of the note (bond) with its legal decrees and demands which was in force and stood against us (hostile to us). This [*note with its regulations, decrees, and demands*] He set aside and cleared completely out of our way by nailing it to [*His*] cross. [*God*] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [*the cross*]".... Colossians 2:9-15 The Amplified Translation

[5565].... "The days of "trying" [*attempting*] My Word are over. My people must be found "doing" [*carrying out*] My Word in the power of faith! For faith is empowered by My Love - and My Love NEVER fails to complete the vision/dream that I have revealed to one's heart"....

**"try"** - to make an attempt [*which suggests the possibility of failure*];

.... "Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

.... "Love [*God's Love in us*] never fails ".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a The Amplified Translation

[5566].... "Unkind words" are self-serving [*self-exaltive*] - without exception!"....

**"unkind"** - lacking in mercy;

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind".... 1 Corinthians 13:4 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give grace to those who hear. Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let all bitterness and wrath and anger and clamor and slander be put away from you, along with all malice. Be kind to one another, tender-hearted, forgiving each other, just as God in Christ also has forgiven you".... Ephesians 4:29-32 NASB

[5567].... "Unkindness and impatience run hand in hand"....

**"impatience"** - intolerance of anything that thwarts, delays, or hinders;

.... "There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB

[5568].... "If one is going to break free into the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ, THEN they are going to have to maintain a proper "perspective" - a perspective of faith that will continually empower them to keep their eyes on the "things above" and NOT the "things below"....

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (*brief and fleeting*) [*subject*

to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2  
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above,  
where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things  
above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ  
in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[5569]...."Faith works [is activated and energized] by Love - and it is a revelation of My Love  
[true Nature and Trustworthiness] that both exposes and "expels"[casts out] all [every trace  
{ground} of] fear. Therefore, it is the exercising of faith and trust that continually empower one  
to "rise above" the fear-filled and lying thoughts and words of the Enemy"....

...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered [past tense] me from all my  
fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms  
34:4-5 NASB

...."For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound  
mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect)  
[revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18  
The Amplified Translation

...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman  
who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[5570]...."I call each and every one of My precious children to continually "look up" to Me  
[which will draw them up {by My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation} into the  
place of the fullness of their authority in Christ] and "talk down" [proclaim My Word -  
authoritatively] to the Enemy [from that very same position {Ephesians 2:6} - for in that "high  
place" the Enemy is UNDER their feet]"....

**"authoritatively"** - exercising or asserting authority; commanding [in this case, through the  
proclamation of words that align themselves with a revelation of God's Word];

...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who  
is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2  
NASB

...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together  
[giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus  
[the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

.... *"You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

.... *"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

[5571].... *"No fear of man or devil in one's heart - THEN no compromise of My Word on their part"....*

**"compromise"** - settlement of a dispute by concessions on both or all sides [*in this case, at the expense of the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

**"at the expense of"** - to the detriment of;

.... *"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

.... *"I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

.... *"There is no fear in love".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5572].... *"Obedience - both in word and deed [action] - is ALWAYS the best course of action"....*

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

.... *"He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

[5573].... *"The tragedy of "ignorance" is that it is rooted and grounded in a certain "ignoring" of My Word on the part of those who are bound by the darkness that is the fruit of their ignorance. For ignorance is never just a matter of "not knowing", it is always accompanied by a wilful disregarding of My Word to some degree. A "maintained" ignorance that is the result of a certain neglect of My Word is a very dangerous thing - as it sets [and keeps] one on a path of destruction*

*[perishing]"....*

**"ignore"** - to refuse to take notice of; to shut the eyes to; not to recognize; to disregard willfully and causelessly;

*Latin: "ignorare"* - to not know, disregard;

*...."Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish "....  
Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."My people are destroyed [perish] for lack of [revelation] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6  
NASB*

*...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death"....  
Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6  
The Amplified Translation*

[5574]...."Everything that one says *[remarks upon]* is not their "confession". What one continually "affirms" *[maintains as true]* through their words *[and actions]* constitutes *[forms]* their "confession". However, when one shares "facts" or knowledge of a "situation" *[a present circumstance]* for prayer THEN, from that point onward, they must be found making an "affirmation" through corresponding words and actions *[which equals confession]* - for it is in that way that they "affirm" that which they are truly believing in their heart"....

**"remark"** - to say casually, as in making a comment *[example: Someone remarked that tomorrow would be a warm day.]*; to note; perceive; observe;

**"confession"** - to acknowledge *[in this case to acknowledge that the Father and His Word of God are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will]*;

**"acknowledge"** - to admit to be real or true; recognize the existence, truth, or fact of; to show or express recognition or realization of; to recognize the authority, validity, or claims of; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to confirm or ratify *[in this case, with words that align themselves with the absolute Truth of God's Word]*; to express agreement with or commitment to;

*...."But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, so that the surpassing greatness of the*

*power will be of God and not from ourselves; [we are] afflicted in every way, BUT not crushed; perplexed, BUT not despairing; persecuted, BUT not forsaken; struck down, BUT not destroyed; always carrying about in the body the dying of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body. For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, BUT life in you".... 2 Corinthians 4:7-12 NASB*

**"but"** - yet [in this case, "because of faith in the Word of God];

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

[5575]...."It is impossible for one to pray the "prayer of faith" UNLESS they have a revelation of My Word/Will. This is because, the supernatural force of faith that allows [enables] My Power to be released into any given situation is found in My Word, and My Word, alone. My Word is filled with My "Divine Energy" [Life, Light, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] and it is released through faith-filled words - words that are spoken in perfect accordance with a "revelation" My Word"....

*...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [anointed] word [words] of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue".... Proverbs 18:21a NASB*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[5576]...."It is the desire of My Heart for My children to walk "independent" of "circumstances". In other words, to NEVER allow themselves to be "influenced" by that which is from the "outside" but, rather, that portion of My Word that is revealed "inwardly" to them by My Spirit"....

**"independent"** - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by;

**"influence"** - an effect of one person or thing on another [*in this case, the Holy Spirit influencing one's mind - causing the Mind of Christ to manifest in that one's life*];

....*"I am able to do nothing from Myself [independently, of My own accord - but only as I am taught by God and as I get His orders]. Even as I hear, I judge [I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision], and My judgment is right (just, righteous), because I do not seek or consult My own will [I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose] but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me".... John 5:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5577]....*"The "sense-ruled" mind abides [dwells] in the place of doubt [double-mindedness] and uncertainty"....*

**"doubt"** - to be uncertain about; consider questionable or unlikely; hesitate to believe; to mistrust; to fear or be apprehensive about; to be uncertain about something; to be undecided - causing a form of double-mindedness;

....*"If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith [trust] that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting]. For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]"... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

[5578]....*"Sin is the outgrowth of "spiritual death". Faith is the outgrowth of "spiritual Life". Therefore, as one comes to abide in My Love THEN it is certain that they will enter [through the appropriation of all that is theirs in Christ by their faith -which is empowered by My Love] into the place of perfect liberty [Life] - far, far above the "sin that so easily entangles"....*

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized*

by divine Love] is sin"... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation

....*"let us strip off and throw aside every encumbrance (unnecessary weight) and that sin which so readily (defly and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God [Ps. 110:1.]"*.... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[5579]...*"Fear understands NOTHING pertaining to the spiritual Reality of My Word and My Kingdom but, rather, ONLY what it sees and understands through its own eyes [the mind of the flesh]! It is faith [and trust in Me] that opens the door of one's heart wide for them to gain a "revelation" of Spiritual Reality - whereas, fear is both rooted in and controlled by "sense-knowledge" - which opens the door to darkness.*

This is precisely why each and every one of My precious children must enter into the true spiritual positioning in Christ [*seated at My right Hand with Me*] that I have called them to. For, as they do, it is certain that they will be found "far above" the Evil One and his schemes - schemes that are designed to "influence" them and keep them bound, through an adherence on their part to his fear-filled [*lying*] thoughts and words"....

**"nothing"** - no part or trace of;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances;

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now we have not received the spirit [that belongs to] the world, but the [Holy] Spirit Who is from God, [given to us] that we might realize and comprehend and appreciate the gifts [of divine favor and blessing so freely and lavishly] bestowed on us by God. And we are setting these truths forth in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the [Holy] Spirit, combining and interpreting spiritual truths with spiritual language [to those who possess the Holy Spirit]. But the natural, nonspiritual man does not accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly [meaningless nonsense] to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated. But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines,*



*investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into him]. For who has known or understood the mind [the counsels and purposes] of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart. [Isa. 40:13]".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-16 The Amplified Translation*

[5580] ...."There is NO reason to mistrust Me [*My true Nature and Character - and My Word, Who is the Perfect Representation thereof*].

**"reason"** - the faculty of rational argument, deduction, judgment, etc;

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5581] ...."The release of a "heavy" faith is the spontaneous fruit of an abiding and "fearless trust" in Me [*and in My Word*].

**"heavy"** - of great force;

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[5582] ...."I have made each and EVERY ONE every one of My precious children "privy" to even the deepest mysteries of My Word and Kingdom. They are a "privileged" people but are now aware of it, in many cases.

**"privy"** - participating in the knowledge of something private or secret, concealed, hidden, or secluded;

**"privilege"** - a right or advantage gained by birth [*in this case the New Birth*];

*...."Jesus answered and said to him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again*

*he cannot see the kingdom of God." Nicodemus [5580] said to Him, "How can a man be born when he is old? He cannot enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born, can he?" Jesus answered, "Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. "That which is born of the flesh is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. "Do not be amazed that I said to you, 'You must be born again'.... John 3:3-7 NASB*

*...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ (the Messiah) he is a new creation (a new creature altogether); the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

[5583] ...."What My people do NOT need is another "watered-down" message! In this hour, I am going to release My "Kingdom-ambassadors" from My Throne Room - men and women who are filled to overflowing with My holy Fire and Goodness - and they will represent Me perfectly in ALL that they say and do in My Name.

**"watered-down"** - to make weaker or less effective;

**"ambassador"** - an authorized messenger or representative;

*...."Let a man regard us in this manner, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God".... 1 Corinthians 4:1 NASB*

[5584] ...."It is the "spirit of poverty" through which a "just-getting-by-consciousness is both established and maintained.

**"poverty"** - the condition or quality of being poor; scantiness of supply; absence or scarcity of necessary qualities *[through unbelief and lack of revelation knowledge];*

*...."How long will you lie down, O sluggard? When will you arise from your sleep? "A little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to rest"-- Your poverty will come in like a vagabond and your need like an armed man".... Proverbs 6:9-11 NASB*

## **JESUS**

[5585] ...."Bookend" Me in your prayers - as you come before the Father to pray. Begin with My Name - for, in doing so, it is certain that you will immediately have His full attention. Declare that which was prayed, DONE in My Name and you will SURELY have your prayers answered in a manner that is "exceeding abundantly" beyond the exceeding abundantly - for, truly, the Father honours My Name above all names!

**"bookend"** - to occur or be located at the beginning and end of *[in this case, the Name of Jesus - which is the Name above ALL names];*

.... "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father but through Me" .... John 14:6 NASB

.... "all things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they will be granted you" .... Mark 11:24 NASB

.... "[For I {Paul} always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, By having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones], And [so that you can know and understand] what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His [own] right hand in the heavenly [places], Far above all rule and authority and power and dominion **and every name that is named [above every title that can be conferred]**, not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come. And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church [a headship exercised throughout the church], [Ps. 8:6.] Which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all [for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself]" .... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Amplified Translation

.... "Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, [and] being made in the likeness of men. Being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. For this reason also, God highly exalted Him, **and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name**, so that at the name of Jesus EVERY KNEE WILL BOW, of those who are in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and that every tongue will confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father" .... Philippians 2:5-11 NASB

[5586] .... "How does one receive "fully" from those I have placed in a position of delgated authority over them? They set themselves to access My Grace [by faith] on a continual basis - thus allowing Me by My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] to impart to them the necessary Wisdom and understanding [divine comprehension] for them to experience constant nourishment and growth in their spiritual walk - leading, ultimately, to them walking in the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny [the fullness of their salvation {inheritance}], in Christ.

.... "feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me" .... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation

.... "God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives grace to the humble. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time,

*casting all your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you.... 1 Peter 5:5b-7 NASB*

[5587] It is to the degree that My Love [*true Nature and Character*] has been shed abroad in one's heart - relative to their diligent pursuit of loving Me from the position of a heart "wholly given" - that they will be found loving [*valuing*] My true Kingdom-servants in this final hour.

**"value"** - to consider with respect to worth, excellence, usefulness, or importance [*in this case, with regard to the establishment of the Kingdom - and one's position and destiny, therein*];

*...."the love of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

[5588] ...."Each and every one of My precious children MUST, in their own heart, find their "identification" with My Dear Son - for it is ONLY in this way that they can enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny in Him. Indeed, it is certain that to the degree that one does not "identify" with My Dear Son it is to that degree that they are found identifying with Satan - in their fear and unbelief.

**"identification"** - to make to be the same; to unite or combine in such a manner as to make one; to treat as being one or having the same purpose or effect; to consider as the same in any relation;

*...."as he [a man/woman] thinketh in his/her heart, so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

*...."But the righteousness based on faith speaks as follows: "DO NOT SAY IN YOUR HEART, 'WHO WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN?'" (that is, to bring Christ down), or 'WHO WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS?'" (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead)." But what does it say? "THE WORD IS NEAR YOU, IN YOUR MOUTH AND IN YOUR HEART" - that is, the word of faith which we are preaching, that if you confess with your mouth Jesus as Lord, and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved; **for with the heart a person believes**, resulting in righteousness, **and with the mouth he confesses** [words spoken in agreement with their Covenant], **resulting in salvation** [deliverance]. For the Scripture says, "WHOEVER BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT BE DISAPPOINTED".... Romans 10:6-11 NASB*

*...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the [life] which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB*

*...."But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[5589] ...."Up until this time, you have been faithfully seeking Me with all of your heart - perservering in faith - even through those times where hopelessness tried with full force to move you from the path of your perfect destiny [*destination*] in Christ. NOW, My faithful ones, I am "promoting" you and taking you to NEW HEIGHTS - NEW HEIGHTS wherein the fullness of

EVERY word I have spoken over your life shall come to pass in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all that You could ever even imagine. Well done, My good and faithful servants [*ambassadors*], well done!

**"promote"** - to exalt in station, rank, or honor; to elevate; to raise; to prefer; to advance;

**"ambassador"** - an authorized messenger or representative;

*.... "Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith" .... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

*.... "Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]" .... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[5590] Truly I say to you, NOW, the "fullness" of the Anointing on the various words of absolute Truth that I have spoken [*written*] through My true Kingdom-ministries shall be "released" fully - and the spontaneous fruit of this will be that they will begin to "electrify" [*quicken greatly*] those hearts that are open to receive them as their own. This will lead to vast multitudes of My children entering into the fullness of their precious inheritance and destiny, in Christ - the place wherein My Power is able to flow forth freely through them to set the captives free.

**"electrify"** - to excite suddenly esp. by something highly delightful or inspiring; to thrill;

**"inspirit"** - to infuse new life or spirit into; to animate; to encourage; to invigorate.

**synonym:** to enliven; invigorate; exhilarate; animate; cheer; encourage; inspire;

**"quicken"** - to make alive; to vivify; to revive or resuscitate, as from death or an inanimate state; hence, to excite; to stimulate; to incite; to make lively, active, or sprightly; to impart additional energy to; to hasten; to accelerate;

**synonym** - reinvigorate; refresh; sharpen; expedite; dispatch;

*.... "He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers [torrents] of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might*

*become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

*...."In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5591] ...."The prerequisite to having an understanding heart is for one to "maintain" a sensitive heart before Me.

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[5592] ...."Rebellion has its root and source in a "heart alignment" with the self-exaltive lies of the Enemy.

*...."How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, You who have weakened the nations! "But you said in your heart, 'I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, And I will sit on the mount of assembly In the recesses of the north. 'I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High.' "Nevertheless you will be thrust down to Sheol, To the recesses of the pit. "Those who see you will gaze at you, They will ponder over you, [saying,] 'Is this the man who made the earth tremble, Who shook kingdoms, Who made the world like a wilderness And overthrew its cities, Who did not allow his prisoners to [go] home?'.... Isaiah 14:12-17 NASB*

*...."The LORD also spoke to Moses, saying, 'Speak to the sons of Israel, and tell them that they shall make for themselves tassels on the corners of their garments throughout their generations, and that they shall put on the tassel of each corner a cord of blue. It shall be a tassel for you to look at and remember all the commandments of the LORD, so as to do them and not follow after your own heart and your own eyes, after which you played the harlot, **so that you may remember to do all My commandments and be holy to your God.** I am the LORD your God who brought you out from the land of Egypt to be your God; I am the LORD your God.' Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. They assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "**You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy,***

*every one of them, and the LORD is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the LORD?" When Moses heard this, he fell on his face; and he spoke to Korah and all his company, saying, "Tomorrow morning the LORD will show who is His, and who is holy, and will bring him near to Himself; even the one whom He will choose, He will bring near to Himself".... Numbers 15:37-16:5 NASB*

[5593] ...."In any given moment, one will be found to be faithful to Me or to themselves [their own agenda]. There is no middle ground!

...."A man's/woman's harvest in life depends entirely upon that which he/she sows"....  
*Galatians 6:7b The Phillips Translation*

...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh [through self-desire] will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit [through godly desire] will from the Spirit reap eternal life [Zoe]".... *Galatians 6:7-8 NASB*

...."For those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh [senses], but those who are according to the [recreated] spirit, the things of the [Holy] Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh [the mind of the senses] is [under the dominion of spiritual] death, but the mind set on [giving preeminence to] the [recreated] spirit is life and peace [under the dominion of Zoe - which brings peace and rest and quietness], because the mind set on the flesh [senses] is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and those who are in the flesh [living in the realm of the senses] cannot please God".... *Romans 8:5-8 NASB*

...."But ye are not in the flesh [governed by the senses] but in the [your recreated] spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God [the Holy Spirit] dwelleth in you. But if any man hath not the Spirit of Christ [a Christ-like spirit that is, a recreated spirit], he is none of his. *Romans 8:9 KJV*

[5594] ...." Spiritual character is not built by taking the "easy" road [the path of least resistance, the broad path].

**"path of least resistance"** - the easiest, but not necessarily the best or most honourable, course of action;

...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death"....  
*Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... *Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

[5595] ...."Refusal to believe My anointed Word that is being put forth becomes, in a short time, "active" opposition!

**"enmity"** - a feeling or condition of hostility; hatred; ill will; animosity; antagonism.

*...."For those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh [senses], but those who are according to the [recreated] spirit, the things of the [Holy] Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh [the mind of the senses] is [under the dominion of spiritual] death, but the mind set on [giving preeminence to] the [recreated] spirit is life and peace [under the dominion of Zoe - which brings peace and rest and quietness], because the mind set on the flesh [senses] is hostile [enmity] toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and those who are in the flesh [living in the realm of the senses] cannot please God".... Romans 8:5-8 NASB*

[5596] ...."Now is the time, My beloved ones, when a deep and burning [*fiery*] revelation of "Spiritual Reality" [*the 4 Foundational Truths of Spiritual Reality*] shall enter into [*appear on the scene in*] the midst of My people [*through My holy apostles and prophets*] - and, as it does, many of My children shall be shocked to learn of the "vast chasm" which separates them, in their past and present activities, from My perfect Will for their lives; but truly I say to you, for the seeking heart, it is only a simple matter of a "minor adjustment" on their behalf.

Let it be clearly understood that, in this hour, I desire for My children to come to a FULL knowledge of who they truly are, in Christ - a knowledge [*revelation*] that will "catapult" them supernaturally into the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny.

*...."But it is from Him [the Father] that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

#### **The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:**

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;



[5597] ...."What would you have me do now Father?" - the "abiding" question of the heart for all those who truly love Me.

....*"I do nothing on My own initiative, but I speak these things as the Father [by His Spirit] taught Me".... John 8:28 NASB*

....*"The words that I say to you [and the miracles I carry out] I do not speak [or take action] on My own initiative, but the Father abiding in Me does His works".... John 14:10 NASB*

[5598] ...."When the "dominoes" begin to fall [*manifest*] in the lives of My faithful ones in this hour they will fall [*manifest*] in "rapid succession".

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

....*"I declared the former things long ago and they went forth from My mouth, and I proclaimed them. Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass".... Isaiah 48:3 NASB*

[5599] ...."Truly I say to you, many shall begin "marvel" at you in this hour - for they shall see that You are Mine, and they shall see that My Hand [*Favor*] is mightily upon you!

**"marvel"** - something that causes wonder, admiration, or astonishment; to be filled with wonder, admiration, or astonishment, as at something surprising or extraordinary:

....*"Be to me a rock of habitation to which I may continually come; You have given commandment to save me, For You are my rock and my fortress. Rescue me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, Out of the grasp of the wrongdoer and ruthless man, For You are my hope; O Lord GOD, You are my confidence from my youth. By You I have been sustained from my birth; You are He who took me from my mother's womb; My praise is continually of You. I have become a marvel to many, For You are my strong refuge".... Psalm 71:3-7 NASB*

## **JESUS:**

[5600] ...."In the same way that I took upon myself the sins of mankind [*the fullness of the spiritual death that entered into the earth at the Fall*] past, present and future at the Cross [*and beyond*] - in order to COMPLETELY redeem mankind, the Enemy will SURELY bear, "in great torment", every last transgression [*crime*] that he has committed against mankind - from the Fall and throughout the centuries. Truly I say to you, he shall SURELY reap the seeds of fear, hatred, torment, death, darkness and destruction that he has sown - and this, FOREVER!

**"torment"** - to afflict with great bodily or mental suffering and pain; to worry or annoy

excessively; to afflict or harass - as by incessant repetition of vexations or annoyance;

**"transgression"** - to pass over or go beyond (a limit, boundary, etc.) to go beyond the limits imposed by (a law, command, etc.); violate; infringe; breach;

*Latin:* **"transgressio"** - a stepping across;

**"violate"** - to break, infringe, or transgress (a law, rule, agreement, promise, instructions, etc; to break in upon or disturb; interfere with; to break through or pass by force or without right; to treat irreverently or disrespectfully; desecrate; profane;

*...."He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

*...."How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, You who have weakened the nations! But you said in your heart, 'I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, And I will sit on the mount of assembly In the recesses of the north. 'I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High.' NEVERTHELESS you will be thrust down to Sheol, To the recesses of the pit. Those who see you will gaze at you, They will ponder over you, [saying,] 'Is this the man who made the earth tremble, Who shook kingdoms, Who made the world like a wilderness And overthrew its cities, Who did not allow his prisoners to [go] home?'.... Isaiah 14:12-17 NASB*

*...."And the devil who deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are also; and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever".... Revelation 20:10 NASB*

[5601] *...."When one "knows" [has gained a deep revelation in their heart] of My Will and, yet, they cannot "see" anything that aligns with it in the "natural realm" then it becomes "mandatory" for them to trust Me fully in that matter UNTIL full manifestation comes forth.*

**"mandatory"** - authoritatively ordered; permitting no option; not to be disregarded or modified:

*...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

THEREFORE

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2*

*Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5602] ...."A "holy caution" and time spent in the "inner chamber" will always position one to receive the revelation they need to "proceed" in faith.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path".... Psalm 119:105 NASB*

[5603] When one's "spirit man" is kept in a place of predominance over their soul [*mind, will and emotions*] THEN the Enemy and his fear-filled, lying thoughts will continually be put to flight by the various forces of the Kingdom [*Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom etc.*] that are released in great Power through the words issuing forth out their heart [*mouth*].

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of the tongue".... Proverbs 18:21a NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5604] ...."When one "dwells" [*abides*] in Spiritual Reality [*and, thus, the four foundational Truths thereof*] THEN they shall have a continually deeper revelation of Spiritual Reality revealed to them.

....*"And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

....*"For in Him [Christ] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts*

17:28a *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant"....*  
*Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

**The Four Foundational Absolute Truths Of Spiritual Reality [the Kingdom]:**

- The Love of the Father;
- Jesus Christ - His "finished" work, and ALL that is encompassed in His holy Name [*Lord of Lords and King of Kings*];
- The "fullness" of the Ministry of the Holy Spirit;
- The great and effectual working and Power of the precious Blood of Jesus;

[5605] ....*"If one fixes their eyes on the "lower reality" of the temporal realm [the "things below"] THEN it is certain that they will remain bound to that "reality". If one is found faithful to keep their eyes fixed on the "Higher Reality" [My Word] THEN it is certain that they will be found rising "far above" the pull of the Enemy that seeks to keep their heart chained to the "world" and its way of "seeing" and "doing" things.*

Let it be clearly understood by each and every one of My precious children that Truth [*My Word*] is the highest form of "reality" that exists and that as they keep it [*the absolute Truth of My Word*] first and foremost in their thinking it is certain that they will be established with both of their feet firmly planted in My Kingdom - and their glorious position and destiny, within it.

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2*  
*Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5606] It is a "defiling" practice for one to look upon [*hear about*], excessively, the "works" [*unrighteous deeds*] of the Enemy. For to do so, SURELY impedes one's spiritual progress through the defilement of their heart [*spirit, inner man*]. What one fixes their eyes on will determine what image is formed in their heart [*spirit*] - without exception!

**"defile"** - to make impure; to make foul, dirty, or unclean; pollute; taint [*in this case, the true image of Jesus Christ - and our true identity in Him*];

**"excessively"** - going beyond the usual, necessary, or proper limit or degree;

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:1-3, 10 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:16-7:1 NASB*

[5607] .... *"It is My desire that My children continually speak words that conform [align themselves with] "the place called Done".*

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... *"As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV*

.... *"I am watching over My word to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5608] .... *"It is better for one to remain "silent" than to disrespect My precious Son and His "finished" work - through the speaking of words that deny ANY aspect of what He so gloriously accomplished on the behalf of mankind!*

**"silent"** - not inclined to speak;

**"disrespect"** - wilful disregard of or disrespect for the authority of; to think unworthy of notice, response, etc.;

*.... "we consider and look [speak] NOT to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "For those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh [senses], but those who are according to the [recreated] spirit, the things of the [Holy] Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh [the mind of the senses] is [under the dominion of spiritual] death, but the mind set on [giving preeminence to] the [recreated] spirit is life and peace [under the dominion of Zoe {the Divine Nature} - which brings, peace and rest and quietness], because the mind set on the flesh [senses] is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and those who are in the flesh [living in the realm of the senses] cannot please God".... Romans 8:5-8 NASB*

*.... "For God [the Father] so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him shall not perish, but have eternal life ["zoe" - the Divine Nature]".... John 3:16 NASB*

*.... "The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life ["zoe" - the Divine Nature], and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5609] *.... "As one's spirit [inner man] "assimilates" My Word in the power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] to a greater degree each day than My Word abiding within their spirit [inner man] shall cause them to become more and more "authoritative" in their speaking.*

**"assimilate"** - absorb; to swallow up the identity or individuality of [*in this case the image of Christ - and all that we are IN Him*];

*.... "out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask [demand] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

**"demand"** - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right; make an authoritative request; to ask in a bold, authoritative way:

*Latin: de + mandare* - to commission, order;

[5610] ...."I have given *[and will continue to give]* My faithful ones words of Wisdom that NO man can "resist" or "refute".

**"resist"** - to withstand, strive against, or oppose; to withstand the action or effect of;

**"refute"** - to prove to be false or erroneous; to prove a statement to be false or incorrect; disprove;

...."I will give you utterance and wisdom which none of your opponents will be able to resist or refute".... *Luke 21:15 NASB*

[5611] ...."The "inner chamber" *[the secret place of My Presence]* is a glimpse *[foretaste]* of Heaven - the place wherein My children will dwell in My Presence - forever.

...."Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn *[the "inner chamber"]*".... *Psalms 110:3 NASB*

...."He who has My commandments *[gained a revelation of the Father's Will]* and keeps them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode with him".... *John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[5612] ...."When one's emotion is the spontaneous fruit of their spirit *[inner man]* being in a place of predominance over their soul *[mind, will, emotions]* then it is a pure emotion that is rooted and grounded My Love.

Jesus' earthly ministry was a true testimony to "emotion" in its purest sense - and I have called each and every one of My precious children to walk in the same manner as He walked. For it is certain that they are "one" with Him in s/S]pirit.

**"predominant"** - having ascendancy, power, authority, or influence, etc. over others;

...."But I say, walk by the spirit *[from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance over the soul and body]*, and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh *[sense-knowledge]*. For the flesh sets its desire against the spirit *[inner man]*, and the spirit *[inner man]* against the flesh *[sense-knowledge]*; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... *Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

...."by His *[the Father's]* doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... *1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

[5613] "Religious spirits", just like in the days of My Dear Son's "earthly" ministry, have NO affinity whatsoever for absolute Truth.

**"affinity"** - a natural liking for or inclination towards a person, thing, idea, etc;

....*"Then He said, Solemnly I say to you, no prophet is acceptable and welcome in his [own] town (country). But in truth I tell you, there were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heavens were closed up for three years and six months, so that there came a great famine over all the land; And yet Elijah was not sent to a single one of them, but only to Zarephath in the country of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. [1Ki 17:1, 1Ki 17:8-16; 1Ki 18:1] And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet, and yet not one of them was cleansed [by being healed]--but only Naaman the Syrian. [2Ki 5:1-14] When they heard these things, all the people in the synagogue were filled with rage. And rising up, they pushed and drove Him out of the town, and [laying hold of Him] they led Him to the [projecting] upper part of the hill on which their town was built, that they might hurl Him headlong down [over the cliff]. But passing through their midst, He went on His way".... Luke 4:24-30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you clean the outside of the cup and of the dish, but inside they are full of robbery and self-indulgence. You blind Pharisee, first clean the inside of the cup and of the dish, so that the outside of it may become clean also. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which on the outside appear beautiful, but inside they are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. So you, too, outwardly appear righteous to men, but inwardly you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness".... Matthew 23:25-28 NASB*

....*"And Jesus entered the temple and drove out all those who were buying and selling in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who were selling doves. And He [5600]said to them, "It is written, 'MY HOUSE SHALL BE CALLED A HOUSE OF PRAYER'; but you are making it a ROBBERS' DEN".... Matthew 21:12-13 NASB*

....*"You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is no truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

[5614] ....*"I desire each and every one of My precious children to become "fluent" in absolute Truth [the language of the Kingdom].*

**"fluent"** - spoken or written with ease; able to speak or write smoothly, easily, or readily; graceful; flowing or able to flow freely;



.... *"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, **penetrating to the dividing line** of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], **exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart**".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5615] ...."Satan is an "identity thief"! I desire My children to "find" [appropriate, assimilate - through revelation] their ENTIRE identity in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. Satan desires My children to find [through a continual reliance upon "sense-knowledge"] their identity in his prideful nature and fear-filled lies!

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

**"find"** - to obtain by search or effort;

**"assimilate"** - absorb; to swallow up the identity or individuality of [in this case the image of Christ - and all that we are IN Him];

.... *"But it is from Him [the Father] that you have your life IN Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[5616] ...."One entering into "rest" is a key component in them positioning themselves to both receive the "hundred-fold return" and enter into the place of "abiding" in My "Divine overflow".

.... *"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

.... *"Jesus said, 'Truly I say to you, there is no one who has left house or brothers or*

*sisters or mother or father or children or farms, for My sake and for the gospel's sake, but that he will receive a hundred times as much now in the present age, houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and farms, along with persecutions; and in the age to come, eternal life. But many who are first will be last, and the last, first".... Mark 10:29-31 NASB*

*...."The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life [Zoe], and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5617] ...."Whenever one's faith loses its "aggressiveness" then it is certain that the Enemy will attempt to "inundate" their mind with his fear-filled and lying "thoughts" - with a view to luring them into a certain leaning towards and dependence upon their "own" understanding [*sense-knowledge*]. This is precisely why EVERY thought must continually be brought captive to a perfect alignment with a revelation of My Word [*Heart and Will*]. For it is ONLY in this way that one's faith [*confession, actions*] will remain aggressive in their ardent pursuit of the fullness of Kingdom-position and destiny.

**"aggressive"** - making an all-out effort to win or succeed;

**"inundate"** - overwhelm; flood; bombard;

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5618] ...."Unbelief is the spontaneous fruit of a "counterfeit trust".

**"unbelief"** [*as it pertains to the true Christian life*] - is defined as one "believing" [*trusting in*] something other than what God has said and DONE [*in Christ*].

**"counterfeit"** - that which portrays something as real or genuine when, in reality, it is not [*in this case, a belief or trust in "sense-knowledge" as opposed to a revelation of God's Word*];

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."for we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward*

circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation

[5619] ...."Faith [trust] "comes" [is activated and energized] by getting "acquainted" with Me - through a revelation of My Word [Heart and Will].

...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [anointed] word [words] of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation

[5620] ...."When one continually sets themselves to proclaim [speak] words that are an "open confession" [affirmation] of the integrity [faithfulness] of My Word, the very roots of fear and unbelief in their life are both exposed and destroyed by the power of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [Spirit of Love] abiding within them.

**"integrity"** - wholeness; righteousness; uncorrupted virtue; honesty;

...."Forever, O LORD, Your word is settled in heaven".... Psalm 119:89 NASB

...."Your word is very pure, therefore Your servant loves it".... Psalm 119:140 NASB

...."The sum of Your word is truth, and every one of Your righteous ordinances is everlasting".... Psalm 119:160

...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear".... 1 John 4:18a NASB

[5621] ...."Fear and unbelief grow [thrive] with negative confession - as do faith and Love [trust] grow [flourish] with positive confession and action that are aligned perfectly with My Word.

**"positive confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"negative confession"** - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God]

*"Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5622] ...."Excessive words "dilute" the power and flow of My Anointing.

**"dilute"** - to reduce the strength, force, or efficiency of by admixture;

*...."In a multitude of words transgression is not lacking, but he who restrains his lips is prudent".... Proverbs 10:19 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5623] I have given you an "undiminished" Ability [*My divine Ability abiding within*] that will not allow itself to be influenced or stopped by the Evil One in any way.

**"undiminished"** - not reduced or lessened;

**"ability"** - possession of the qualities required to do something; necessary skill, competence, or power; considerable proficiency;

*...."In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power, divine Ability], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5624] ...."A joyful confession is the forerunner of absolute victory.

**"confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

*...."the fruit of the S[s]pirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

*...."the joy of the Lord is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB*

*...."When the LORD brought back the captive ones of Zion, we were like those who*

*dream. Then our mouth was filled with laughter and our tongue with joyful shouting; Then they said among the nations, "The Lord has done great things for them." The LORD has done great things for us; We are glad..... Those who sow in tears shall reap with joyful shouting. He who goes to and fro weeping, carrying [his] bag of seed, shall indeed come again with a shout of joy, bringing his sheaves [with him.]".... Psalms 126:1-6 NASB*

[5626] ...."Leaders must always be found nurturing [*cultivating*] a "servant's heart" for if one places the emphasis on their "leadership" apart from always seeking to do their best [*being a vessel of My "best"*] for all those I have entrusted them with [*at all cost to themselves*] then it is certain that those who are sitting under their ministry will rise up in their spiritual walk only as far as they [*the leaders*], themselves, have gone - a position far below that which I have called them to [*both individually and corporately*] - in Christ. For if one does not walk in the spirit of true servanthood [*true humility*] then it is certain that the people I have given them will keep their eyes fixed on them [*flesh and blood*] rather than on Me - and on My Word.

*...."in the true spirit of humility [lowliness of mind] let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [merely] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

*...."So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience".... Colossians 3:12) NASB*

[5627] ...."My Ability is your Ability.

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."But as for you, the anointing (the sacred appointment, the unction) which you received from Him abides [permanently] in you; [so] then you have no need that anyone should instruct you. But just as His anointing teaches you concerning everything and is true and is no falsehood, so you must abide in (live in, never depart from) Him [being rooted in Him, knit to Him]".... 1 John 2:27 The Amplified Translation*

[5628] ...."For many years now, My faithful ones have been saturating themselves in My Presence - and, thus, have gained a deep revelation of the absolute truths and principles of My Word. The fruit of these times of "saturation" shall now be seen - as the aforementioned "absolute truths" [*which are actually the "culmination" of 2000 years of revelation*] shall be released in their fullness with great clarity - provoking a war with the "religious spirits" and the "spirits of unbelief" that, up until this time, have had their way in the midst of those in the church at large. Truly I say to you, it will be a relatively short war - as self-righteousness can IN NO WAY stand in the presence of My Righteous ones [*Glorious Church*].

**"culmination"** - to reach the highest point of development; to reach or bring to a final or

climactic stage;

....*"In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"The Lord utters His voice before His army; Surely His camp is very great, for strong is he who carries out His word [Will]. The day of the LORD is indeed great and very awesome, and who can endure it?".... Joel 2:11 NASB*

[5629] ....*"The continual exercising of a steadfast trust in Me "bridges the gap" between one's present temporal [temporary] circumstances and the spiritual reality of the things already DONE in the spiritual realm. Indeed, a steadfast and enduring trust in Me [and in My Word] will always cause that which is not yet seen [in the natural realm] to be more real to one's heart and mind than their present circumstances.*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5630] ....*"One's "identity" is NEVER based upon how much or how little they have in their bank account. Their entire identity must continually be based on who they are IN Christ. For it is from that place of revelation that the fullness of the various Covenant blessings shall continually overtake them - causing, ultimately, their lives and ministries [on every level] to be a spontaneous manifestation of all that I created them to be, in Christ [spirit, soul, body and financially].*

....*"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[5631] ....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent. One who is afraid that they will be misunderstood does not.*

**"mistunderstood** - not appreciated;

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

.... "A man/woman of understanding [revelation] keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB

[5632] .... "I am about to reveal [make known] My faithful ones [true sons and daughters] in a very special way - and they shall become a "revelation" to a lost and dying world.

**"special"** - important, notable or momentous;

.... "For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. For [the Spirit which] you have now received [is] not a spirit of slavery to put you once more in bondage to fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption [the Spirit producing sonship] in [the bliss of] which we cry, Abba (Father)! Father! The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]; only we must share His suffering if we are to share His glory. [But what of that?] For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For [even the whole] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship]".... Romans 8:14-19 The Amplified Translation

[5633] .... "When one places their relationships with "flesh and blood" above their relationship with Me THEN it is certain that they will be "disappointed". For it is ONLY in right relationship with Me that one can even begin to relate properly to others - and, it is also certain that, as one places their relationship with Me first and foremost THEN they will draw those who are like-minded [kindred spirits] to themselves.

For the pursuit of [divine] Love in one's life draws those who Love Me to themselves, while the maintainance of selfishness [self-agenda] draws selfishness - in the form of those who are inclined towards self-agenda rather than My Agenda [Word/Will].

**"kindred spirit"** - a person with whom one has something in common [in this case a revelation of the heart and Will of the Father concerning His plan for the Church and the Kingdom - spontaneously manifesting in true unity and one accord in the power of the Holy Spirit];

.... "just as it is written, "BEHOLD, I LAY IN ZION A STONE OF STUMBLING AND A ROCK OF OFFENSE, AND HE WHO BELIEVES IN HIM WILL NOT [could never] BE DISAPPOINTED".... Romans 9:33 NASB

[5634] .... "To the degree that one inclines their heart towards "sense-knowledge" [their "own" understanding] it is to that degree that they will hear the voice of the Evil One "clearly". As one inclines their heart to walk by revelation, alone, it is to that degree that they shall hear My Voice clearly.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [mind, will, emotions] -

apart from the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance over the soul and body], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [sense-knowledge]. For the flesh sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [sense-knowledge]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5635] ....*"I reward trust in Me [My true Nature and Character] - and in My Word.*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5636] ....*"My people need not "take advantage" of others for I am their Advantage [All-Sufficient Provision].*

**"advantage"** - any state, circumstance, opportunity, or means specially favorable to success; benefit; gain; profit; a position of superiority (often followed by over or of);

....*"My Grace is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

[5637] ....*"The quickest way that one "defers hope" is to begin to affix themselves to the things that are "seen" [sense-knowledge] rather than the things that are "not seen" [revelation-knowledge].*

**"supernatural hope"** - hope [*a joyful expectancy*] based on a "revelation" of God's Word [*Will*] - the origin of which is in Heaven;

**"natural hope"** - hope based on what can be discerned through the five physical senses in the natural [*physical*] realm;

....*"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*



[5638] ...."As one redeems the time each day then it is certain that it opens the door wide for Me to divinely restore any time that the Enemy has stolen from them - a divine restoration of lost time that will supernaturally catapult My faithful ones to the place wherein not only is that lost time is restored but, also, the place wherein they will gain a continually deeper revelation of My Will and Plan for them in this final hour *[both individually and corporately]*.

...."See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... *Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[5639] ...."There are times when I call My children to exercise the "authority of silence".

...."The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... *Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

....."A man/woman of understanding *[revelation]* keeps silent".... *Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

[5640] ...."I am training My people to walk with "precision" in every circumstance of their life and ministry. So, as in a "stormy situation" in the natural scheme of things *[such as one is attempting to land a 747 in a tempestuous environment - which takes great focus and concentration, as well as pin-point accuracy in the handling of the controls and the reading of the instruments to land the plane - not only safely but perfectly ]*, it also takes great focus and concentration in handling even the most seemingly insignificant details in the midst of a "spiritual storm" *[attack or attacks]*.

For, as My precious children resist the Enemy at EVERY turn *[by continually walking "above" the sense realm, in faith]* then it is certain that when the storm ends they will have been trained greatly in "precision" - the constant use of the precise words and movements that are required to fulfill their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ in this final hour.

**"precise"** - definite or exact in statement;

...."Be still, *[in a certain and steadfast trust]* and know that I *[am]* God".... *Psalms 46:10 NASB*

...."Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace *[shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace]* which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....*Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

[5641] ...."Obedience releases "the Blessing" in one's life.

....*"If you will listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God".... Deuteronomy 28:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

**note:** The "Blessing" is the empowerment to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

....*"Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us--for it is written, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"-- in order that in Christ Jesus THE BLESSING of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that we would receive the promise of the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Christ] through faith".... Galatians 3:13-14 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5642] ...."One's "inability" [*in their own thinking*] to trust Me is a matter of "wrong choice" on their part. Indeed, trust is an act of one's will - a simple act of "acknowledging" Me [*and My Word*] in any given moment - for truly I say to you, what I command [*expect of My precious children*] I empower!

**"inability"** - lack of power, capacity or means; weakness;

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety, etc., of a person or thing;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6*

*The Amplified Translation*

...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB

[5643] ...."One should never let their "senses" [sense-knowledge] rule their "tenses". In other words, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My precious children to align their words with My Word, perfectly [speaking what I have ALREADY said and DONE].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered [past tense] me from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB

...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became [past tense] to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."Surely he hath borne our griefs [past tense], and carried our sorrows [past tense]: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he [was] wounded [past tense] for our transgressions, [he was] bruised [past tense] for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him; and with his stripes we are healed".... Isaiah 53:4-5 KJV

[5644] ...."Debt has "tentacles" which [through constant pressure and financial restriction] can "potentially" entangle and trap one's heart [and mind] in the "lower realm" - preventing them from rising up into their true position in Christ at My right Hand. Truly I say to you, these are the days of "miracle debt cancellation" for all those who have given their heart wholly to Me - and where there once was "debt" and lack there shall be true Covenant prosperity, and the superabundant "divine overflow" that is its spontaneous fruit.

**"debt"** - a liability or obligation to pay or render something; the condition of being under such an obligation;

**"restrict"** - confine or keep within limits; decrease; inhibit; impede; hamper;

...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus

*[the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...."If you listen diligently to the voice of the Lord your God, being watchful to do all His commandments which I command you this day, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. And all these blessings shall come upon you and overtake you if you heed the voice of the Lord your God. Blessed shall you be in the city and blessed shall you be in the field. Blessed shall be the fruit of your body and the fruit of your ground..... Blessed shall you be when you come in and blessed shall you be when you go out. The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before your face; they shall come out against you one way and flee before you seven ways. The Lord shall command the blessing upon you in your storehouse and in all that you undertake. And He will bless you in the land [the Kingdom] which the Lord your God gives you. The Lord will establish you as a people holy to Himself, as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. And all people of the earth shall see that you are called by the name [and in the presence of] the Lord, and they shall be afraid of you. And the Lord shall make you have a surplus of prosperity.... in the land [Kingdom] which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. The Lord shall open to you His good treasury, the heavens, to give the rain of your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hands..... And the Lord shall make you the head, and not the tail; and you shall be above only, and you shall not be beneath, if you heed the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you this day and are watchful to do them. And you shall not turn aside from any of the words which I command you this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them".... Deuteronomy 28:1-14 The Amplified Translation*

[5645] ...."There is no way [path], other than time spent in the "inner chamber" with Me, on a daily basis, that can empower My people to a pin-point accuracy in ALL things pertaining to the establishment of My Glorious Church and the advancement of the Kingdom.

*...."Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn [the "inner chamber]".... Psalms 110:3 NASB*

[5646] ...."Trust is a three-fold cord. If one trusts in Me [the Father] THEN they are found trusting in My Spirit. If One is found trusting in the still, small Voice of the Holy Spirit THEN they are found trusting in My Word and if they are trusting in My Word they are found trusting Me [the Father] and My Spirit.

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... "O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!" .... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB

[5647] .... "Where there is no revelation concerning any given aspect of one's Covenant with Me in Christ there resides "ground" for fear and unbelief [darkness] to work [grow].

.... "Who is the man who fears [reverences] the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear [reverence] Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

[5648] .... "A "sense-knowledge" faith is a counterfeit faith - and is rooted and grounded in fear, doubt, preconceived notions and unbelief [mistrust of Me]. A "sense-knowledge" faith has an "affixation" with the "outward" [circumstances, appearances] rather than the "inward revelation" that is the foundation of a genuine faith and trust in Me.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

.... "But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. So the other disciples were saying to him, "We have seen the Lord!" But he said to them, "Unless I see in His hands the imprint of the nails, and put my finger into the place of the nails, and put my hand into His side, I will not believe." After eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. Jesus [5600] came, the doors having been shut, and stood in their midst and said, "Peace be with you." Then He said to Thomas, "Reach here with your finger, and see My hands; and reach here your hand and put it into My side; and do not be unbelieving, but believing." Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God!" Jesus [5600] said to him, "Because you have seen Me, have you believed? Blessed are they who did not see, and yet believed" .... John 20:24-29 NASB

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]" .... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5649] .... "I have ALREADY blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] My precious children with EVERY spiritual blessing in the heavenly places, in Christ. Therefore, let each and every one of those who call themselves Mine simply give thanks for that which ALREADY is theirs in Christ. For as one remains in a continual state of thanksgiving then it is certain that "spiritual blessing" [My divine empowerment and prosperity] will be found overtaking them at EVERY turn.

.... "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation

.... "He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving **honors Me**; And to him who orders [his] way [aright] I shall show **the salvation of God**".... Psalms 50:23 NASB

[5650] .... "There is no Love [faith] in mistrust [of Me].

**"mistrust"** - a lack of trust or confidence; doubt;

.... "When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation

[5651] .... "What one "practices diligently" they become "adept" at.

**"adept"** - very skilled; proficient; expert;

.... "But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [spiritual] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] and **by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [now] inheriting the promises**".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation

.... "This is the judgment, that the Light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than the Light, for their deeds were evil. For everyone who does evil hates the Light, and does not come to the Light for fear that his deeds will be exposed. **But he who practices the truth comes to the Light**, so that his deeds may be manifested as having been wrought in God".... John 3:19-21 NASB

.... "Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the

*entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[5652] ...."Hungering and thirsting after "sense-knowledge" is always "self-serving" and will NEVER be satisfied [*reach a state of true satisfaction*]. Whereas, a hungering and thirsting after righteousness is the spontaneous fruit of a heart "wholly given" to My highest purposes and will ALWAYS be satisfied fully - both in this age and throughout Eternity.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."Blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied [filled to overflowing]".... Matthew 5:6 NASB*

*...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

[5653] ...."My Wisdom and the knowledge of My Truth [*Word*] are not found in "sense-knowledge". For My Wisdom and the "revelation" of the absolute Truth of My Word enter one's heart [*"inner man", spirit - and THEN their mind*] "supernaturally" by the power of My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*] - without exception.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

*...."If you continue in My word, [then] you are truly disciples of Mine; and you will know [gain a revelation of] the truth, and the truth [that abiding revelation] will make [and keep] you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting*

*[Eternal] "... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5654] ...."The pursuit of a "temporary fix" will only lead to deeper problems. It is My Will for each and every one of My precious children to confront every ground of fear before them by allowing the Holy Spirit to reveal to them the necessary portion of My Word to stand on. As they are faithful to do this, it is certain that the aforementioned "ground" will be removed and that space within them filled to overflowing with My Love - and the Enemy put to full flight.

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."the love of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

*...."Submit therefore to God [in obedience]. Resist the devil [from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[5655] ...."For one to minister "soul ministry" is for them to minister death and darkness - the spontaneous fruit of which is confusion and deeper bondage in the lives of those they are "ministering" to.

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5656] ...."If one is going to be found a "minister of righteousness" then they shall surely be found "suffering" for righteousness' sake.

*...."For if the service that condemns [the ministration of doom] had glory, how infinitely more abounding in splendor and glory must be the service that makes righteous [the ministry that produces and fosters righteous living and right standing with God]!".... 2 Corinthians 3:9 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For in view of the fact that the ministration of condemnation was glorious, by so much more will the ministration of righteousness superabound in the sphere of the glorious".... Wuest Translation*

*...."In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs*



12:28 NASB

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

**"suffering"** - The "suffering" that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all the things which we have been redeemed from. It is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is to continually release faith in the Word of God - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances which surround us. As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" *[for righteousness' sake]* shall become the joyful opportunity to further establish God's Kingdom in the earth it was intended to be rather than the sorrowful, painful, concept "religion" has made it to be through unbelief! The time frame we are now entering into is like no other and we must all find our "proper position" within the framework of the "heavenly blueprint" through an "abiding" consecration unto the Father and His Word. Again, our "suffering" *[for righteousness' sake]* is the absolute and continual stand against ALL that we have been redeemed from in Christ – through an "abiding" faith, love and obedience.

[5657] ....*"The exercising of a "fearless trust" in Me is an expression of an absolute faith working through [activated and energized by] an absolute Love in one's heart.*

**"absolute"** - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure;

....*"Do not, then, fling away your fearless trust, for it includes a glorious repayment for all. Yes, you have need of steadfast endurance so that you may perform the Will of God, and so receive the fulfillment of His Promise".... Hebrews 10:35-36 Arthur S. Way Translation*

**"fling"** - to throw, cast or hurl - especially with force or abandon;

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5658] ....*"Truth as defined by those who do not know me is simply that which conforms with "fact" and the "lower reality" of the temporal realm - based on sense-perception and sense-knowledge. "Absolute Truth" is defined as that which conforms to [aligns itself with] the higher Reality of My Word and My Kingdom - through revelation.*

**"truth"** - conformity with fact *[the lower reality of the temporal realm]* - based on sense-perception and sense-knowledge;

**absolute Truth** - conformity to the higher Reality of God's Word;

....*"be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new self, which in the likeness of God has been created in righteousness and holiness of the truth".... Ephesians 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"Your word is truth".... John 17:17 NASB*

....*"I [Jesus] am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

....*"If you abide in My word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will know [gain a revelation of] the Truth, and [that revelation of] the Truth will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5659] ....*"One abiding in "the place called Done" brings continual pleasure and joy to My Heart. For in that holy place there is found a constant [and absolute] faith and trust in Me [My true Nature and Character] - and in My Word.*

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"But without faith it is impossible to please and be satisfactory to Him. For whoever would come near to God must [necessarily] believe that God exists and that He is the rewarder of those who earnestly and diligently seek Him [out]".... Hebrews 11:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5660] ...."Many still attempt to maintain a "survival mode" even in this late hour but it is My Will and purpose for each and every one of My children to overcome in ALL things and, in overcoming in ALL things, lead many others into that very same place of victory.

....*"And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the Word of their testimony. And they did not love their soul even until death".... Revelation 12:11 The Literal Translation*

....*"Who will separate us from the love of Christ? Will tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? Just as it is written, 'FOR YOUR SAKE WE ARE BEING PUT TO DEATH ALL DAY LONG; WE WERE CONSIDERED AS SHEEP TO BE SLAUGHTERED.' But in all these things we overwhelmingly conquer through Him who loved us. For I am convinced that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers, nor height, nor depth, nor any other created thing, will be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord".... Romans 8:35-39 NASB*

[5661] ...."Many of My children are moving at a "faster pace" than they need to be - and this fast pace is "allowing" an excess of thoughts, words and actions to enter into their lives that are NOT in line with the Spiritual Reality of who they are in Christ. Truly I say to you, it is in quietness and stillness that the still, small voice of My Spirit is both heard and acted upon, perfectly - empowering one to bear maximum fruit [*on a continual basis*] for both the Church and the Kingdom in this final hour.

**"stillness"** - remaining in place or at rest; free from sound or noise [*in this case, the "noisy distractions" of the world*]; free from turbulence or commotion; peaceful; tranquil; calm;

....*"Be still, [in a certain and steadfast trust] and know that I [am] God".... Psalms 46:10 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought [word and action] captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5662] ...."How can the Enemy be found UNDER the feet of My people if they are living "under their circumstances"?

**"under"** - lower in position;

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... *"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

.... *"You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

.... *"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

[5663] .... *"It is of the utmost importance for My children to practice "pondering" the answer to any question or situation set before them. For, in consistently doing so, they will come to abide [live and move and have their being] in the place wherein My Wisdom is found continually rising up in their "inner man" [spirit] through the still, small voice of My Spirit - leading to righteous words and actions on their part in ALL that they say and do in My Name.*

**"ponder"** - to consider something deeply and thoroughly; meditate upon; to weigh carefully in the heart;

.... *"The heart [inner man, spirit] of the righteous ponders how to answer".... Proverbs 15:28a*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteous] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5664] .... *"Success" [and the divine prosperity] that is the spontaneous fruit of My Blessing is incorruptible - and will ALWAYS be used to help people and advance My Kingdom in the earth.*

**"success"** - the favorable or prosperous termination of attempts or endeavors; the accomplishment of one's goals [*in this case, the Will of God for one's life*]; the attainment of wealth, position, honors, or the like;

.... *"No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [be diligent] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the*

*left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB*

[5665]...."It is in "the way of righteousness" that My Glorious Church will "abide" [*live and move and have their being*] in this final hour. For in the way of righteousness is found My absolute Life and Truth - and from this place of absolute Authority and Power they will go forth as one to crush the Enemy at every turn.

*...."But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]"....  
Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **FOR**

*...."In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power - "zoe"- divine life], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

*...."But it is from Him [the Father] that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

[5666] ...."One moving through their days by "feelings" and "outward appearances" [*through a maintained adherence to "sense-knowledge" and sense-perceptions*] is, ultimately, a certain "recipe" for disaster and trouble in their life.

**"recipe"** - a method to attain a desired end [*in this case, the Enemy's schemes against them to kill, steal and destroy*];

**"trouble"** - to disturb the mental calm and contentment of; worry; distress; agitate;

**"disaster"** - a calamitous event, especially one occurring suddenly and causing great loss;

*...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. And the rain*

*fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand [sense knowledge and worldly attitudes]. The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell - and great was its fall" .... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB*

[5667] ...."Many choose the hard way through mistrust, at times, and, thus they learn through disobedience [*their mistakes*]. Whereas My Will is for each one of My children to simply trust Me and, in trusting Me, obey Me [*My Word*] - a practice that will SURELY reap much spiritual growth in their lives, leading to spiritual maturity.

**"mistrust"** - a lack of trust or confidence; doubt;

*...."So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

*...."You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5668] ...."The supreme need of My Church in this hour is for them to come to the "full knowledge" of who they are in Christ [*Spiritual Reality*], as My precious sons and daughters.

*...."But it is from Him [the Father] that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

....*"For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons/daughters of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons/daughters by which we cry out, 'Abba! Father!' The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with [Him] so that we may also be glorified with [Him.]".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

[5669] ....*"In any given moment, one will either be found trusting Me or they will be found trusting in the Enemy and his lies.*

**"fling"** - to throw, cast or hurl - especially with force or abandon;

....*"Do not, then, fling away your fearless trust, for it includes a glorious repayment for all. Yes, you have need of steadfast endurance so that you may perform the Will of God, and so receive the fulfillment of His Promise".... Hebrews 10:35-36 Arthur S. Way Translation*

[5670] ....*"A "revelation" of righteousness [their right-standing with the Father] in one's heart is an open door for entrance into the fullness of the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ.*

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the ability to stand in God's Presence without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

....*"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **FOR**

....*"In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"it is from Him [the Father] that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

[5671] ...."Human love [*GK. phileo*] cannot relate to divine Love [*Gk. agape*] because "human love" ALWAYS seeks its own - first and foremost. Whereas, divine Love continually seeks My "best" [*greatest Eternal benefit*] for ALL those in their sphere of existence at ALL times - and at ALL cost to themselves.

...."*Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]*".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 *The Amplified Translation*

[5672] ...."Prepare for great health [*well-being - spirit soul and body*]. Prepare for great wealth [*the reception of divine prosperity*]!

...."*Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers*".... 3 John 1:2 *NASB*

...."*Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect*".... Romans 12:1-2 *NASB*

**"wealthy place"** - the place of overflow, superabundance;

...."*Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place [a place of abundance, overflow, satisfaction]*".... Psalm 66:12 *KJV*

[5673] ...."Obedience ALWAYS puts one in a position to receive My "best" [*have My Blessing overtake them according to My highest purpose - in any given moment*].

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

**"the "Blessing"** - is the empowerment [*of the Word and the Holy Spirit*] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the



foundations of the earth.

....*"The blessing of the Lord--it makes [truly] rich".... Proverbs 10:22 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[5674] ....*"Faithfulness is a very precious [and relatively rare] commodity, and is never without its full reward [perfect fruit].*

....*"And without faith [trust, faithfulness] it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

[5675] ....*"As one "practices" [specifically enters into] My Presence", many times throughout the day, it is certain that it will facilitate them keeping their "inner man" [spirit] in a place of dominance over their soul and body.*

**"specifically"** - in a definite or precise manner; with an exact use or purpose in mind;

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance over the soul and body], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5676] ....*"As people approach My Word [and the various Kingdom-resources that are its spontaneous fruit] in this final hour with a "seeking heart" before Me [in My Presence] they, because of the anointing on the true Kingdom-works [teachings, writings etc.] will supernaturally come into a revelation of Spiritual Reality and the Kingdom heretofore unseen [relatively speaking] in the earth. Because of these things, My Glorious Church will rise up "suddenly" in this final hour - and vast multitudes will be "astonished", greatly, saying in their heart, "Where did these people come from?".*

**"astonish"** - to fill with sudden and overpowering surprise or wonder;

....*"You will seek Me and find [Me] when you search for Me with all your heart"....*

*Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [truly know and understand] God"....  
Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[5677] ....*"Over the past few years many have come to realize just how important "trust" is in one's relationship with Me [and with My Word] - and, also, just how much "mistrust" can remain undetected IF one is not faithful to spend time in My Presence and My Word with a view to a "constant renewal" of their mind taking place.*

....*"Therefore I urge you, brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, [which is] your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5678] ....*"Giving My Word preeminence in one's own personal life [through a child-like faith and trust] is the essence to all true Kingdom-ministry.*

**"essence"** - absolutely essential;

....*"Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and the Father will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel. "For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, even so the Son also gives life to whom He wishes".... John 5:19-21 NASB*

[5679] ....*"Satan is fear, "personified". Therefore, to diligently resist fear in one's life [in the power and Light of the Holy Spirit] is to resist both the Enemy and his schemes.*

....*"I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

....*"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5680] ...."The removal of "sin-consciousness" can only come to pass when it is replaced *[through the continual renewing of the mind]* by a "righteousness-consciousness".

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" *[in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"]* to stand in God's Presence *[or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces]* without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority *[unworthiness]*;

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

.... *"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

[5682] ...."The maintenance of a "just-getting-by-consciousness" *[through fear and unbelief]* precludes one entering into the place of the Father's "unlimitedness" *[their "wealthy place"]* - and the superabundant "divine overflow" that is its spontaneous fruit.

**"wealthy place"** - the place of overflow, superabundance;

.... *"So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... [Num. 14:1-35]".... Hebrews 3:19 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place [a place of abundance, overflow, satisfaction]".... Psalm 66:12 KJV*

.... *"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

## JESUS:

[5683].... "Many of My people have not yet come to an understanding of the fact that in My earthly ministry I walked as a prophet and teacher under the Abrahamic Covenant. And, while it is most certain that I was the Son of God I laid that mantle down for a time in order to walk as the Son of Man in the sinless perfection that was once Adam's - and, as the Son of Man, I was anointed by the Father and walked in the power of the Holy Spirit with pin-point accuracy.

*.... "Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, [and] being made in the likeness of men. Being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. For this reason also, God highly exalted Him, and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name, so that at the name of Jesus EVERY KNEE WILL BOW, of those who are in heaven and on earth and under the earth, and that every tongue will confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father"..... Philippians 2:5-11 NASB*

*.... "The Spirit of the Lord [is] upon Me, because He has anointed Me [the Anointed One, the Messiah] to preach the good news (the Gospel) to the poor; He has sent Me to announce release to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind, to send forth as delivered those who are oppressed [who are downtrodden, bruised, crushed, and broken down by calamity], To proclaim the accepted and acceptable year of the Lord [the day when salvation and the free favors of God profusely abound]. [Isa. 61:1, 2.] Luke 4:18-19 The Amplified Translation*

In these days, as the end of this dispensation draws near, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of those who belong to Me to no longer "look" after the eyes of sense-knowledge [*sense-perception*] but, rather, begin to abide in a "revelation" of the Spiritual Reality of who they are in Me. For, in doing so, they will SURELY transcend EVERY scheme of the Enemy - schemes designed to keep them in a place of darkness and powerlessness.

Truly I say to you, in this final hour, I am raising up a holy Remnant who will walk in the earth just as I walked but they will be found doing the "greater works" I spoke of through John - one of those "greater works" being that they will lead many into the place of "right-standing" before the Father [*through the New Birth*] - a place wherein not only will they immediately begin to represent His true Nature and Character but they will also gain a deep and swift revelation of the fact that they have been blessed [*crowned*] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms AND that the Enemy is an ALREADY defeated foe. In the light of these things, a Glorious Church shall rise in the earth - a Glorious Church that will truly tread the Enemy under their feet with every step - thus putting him to flight and freeing vast multitudes of captives to enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Me.

**"transcend"** - to rise above or go beyond;

*.... "the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He*

walked".... John 2:6 NASB

...."Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do, he will do also; and greater [works] than these he will do".... John 14:12 NASB

...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

...."You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB

...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation

...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

[5684] ...."One of the Enemy's chief schemes is to keep My precious children from entering into "the beauty of holiness". In his perverted nature [*a fallen nature that personifies both ugliness and unholiness{unrighteousness}*] he aims to coerce one into alignment with his fear-filled lies - lies that attempt to perpetuate an image of unworthiness, ugliness, condemnation through a "sin-consciousness" etc.

It is My deepest heart-desire to see each and every last one of My precious children enter fully in the place of abiding in a "righteousness-consciousness" - for in that place they will experience a perfect entrance into the fulness of who they truly are, in Christ - the spontaneous fruit of that being to emanate the "beauty of holiness" [*righteousness*] in and through their lives, continually.

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in. and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

...."Give to the Lord the glory due to His name; worship [serve] the Lord in the beauty of holiness or in holy array".... Psalms 29:2 The Amplified Translation

...."thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place".... 2 Corinthians 2:14 NASB

.... *"Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 The Amplified Translation*

[5685] ...."In walking after "sense-knowledge" one precludes My divine empowerment [*Grace and Favor*] in their lives. For the walking [*seeking*] after "sense-knowledge" leaves only one option and that is to lean upon their "own" understanding - a practice that keeps one bound to the "lower realm" [*sense-realm*] and the darkness and confusion therein.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

.... *"God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[5686] ...."The Enemy is about to be "blindsided" [*taken completely unawares*] to such a degree that his only alternative will be to flee in stark terror from the ever increasing outpouring of My Spirit - in and through the lives of My holy ones. The spontaneous fruit of this will be that many "strongholds" that were established [*even through many years*] will "dissipate" very quickly and many, many captives will be set free - and, some, for the first time in their lives, will have "eyes to see" the Spiritual Reality of what is truly theirs, in Christ.

.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5687] ...."It is of the utmost importance for My precious children to speak only words that align themselves with the deepest thoughts and intentions of My Heart [*a revelation of My Will - which produces godly desire*] - for if one persists in speaking words that are NOT in alignment with a "revelation" of My Will/Word it will SURELY lead to the formation of "ungodly

desires". This is because the words that they speak on a consistent basis will enter into their spirit [inner man] and begin to influence their "steps" towards the "goal" that they have set for themselves rather than My best and highest purpose for their life.

....*"as he [a man/woman] thinketh in his/her heart, so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

....*"The spirit of man is the lamp of the LORD, searching all the innermost parts of his being".... Proverbs 20:27 NASB*

....*"If you abide [dwell] in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[5688] ....*"Many of my children fail to pass the "silence test". In other words, when they are confronted with a situation wherein the most effective course of action would be silence they still speak into the situation from the place of a "spirit of self-justification" or a "spirit of self-vindication" [self-righteousness].*

**"understanding"** - to be thoroughly familiar with; enlightened intelligence; superior power of discernment;

....*"A man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteous, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5689] ....*"Authoritative proclamation" is the key to vanquishing the Enemy and his forces completely at every turn. It is the key to the release of the fullness of "the Blessing" and My Favor into the lives of My faithful ones in this final hour.*

**"authoritatively"** - exercising or asserting authority; commanding [*in this case, through the proclamation of words that align themselves with a revelation of God's Word*];

**"vanquish"** - to conquer or subdue by superior force, as in battle; to defeat in any contest or conflict; be victorious over;

**"the "Blessing"** - is the empowerment [*of the Word and the Holy Spirit*] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

.... "If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask [demand] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

.... "Christ redeemed us from the curse of the Law, having become a curse for us--for it is written, "CURSED IS EVERYONE WHO HANGS ON A TREE"-- in order that in Christ Jesus THE BLESSING of Abraham might come to the Gentiles, so that we would receive the promise of the Spirit through faith".... Galatians 3:13-14 NASB

.... "For whoever finds me [Wisdom] finds life and draws forth and obtains favor from the Lord".... Proverbs 8:35 The Amplified Translation

.... "For You, Lord, will bless the [uncompromisingly] righteous [him who is upright and in right standing with You]; as with a shield You will surround him with goodwill [pleasure and favor] ".... Psalms 5:12 The Amplified Translation

[5690] .... "Abiding in "the place called Done" is the place wherein the reception [appropriation] of My Blessings [My "best"] in every aspect of life and ministry is forthcoming.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

**"the "Blessing"** - is the empowerment [of the Word and the Holy Spirit] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

.... "The blessing of the Lord--it makes [truly] rich".... Proverbs 10:22 The Amplified Translation

[5691] .... "If one does not pursue and "activate" an absolute and fearless trust in Me THEN it is certain that the Enemy will, through a spirit of compulsion, "coerce" them into clinging to [leaning upon] their "own" understanding [sense-knowledge and perception].

**"compel"** - to force or drive, especially to a course of action; to bring about by force [in this case, the forces of darkness: pride, fear, unrighteousness etc.]; to overpower;



**"coerce"** - to compel by force, intimidation, or authority, especially without regard for individual desire or volition; to bring about through the use of force or other forms of compulsion; exact; to dominate or control, especially by exploiting fear, anxiety, etc.

### **ALWAYS REMEMBER:**

Trust is a powerful force that will absolutely "quench" the spirit of fear in one's life.

.... *"When I am afraid, I will put my trust in You".... Psalm 56:3 NASB*

.... *"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5692] .... *"Sense-knowledge" [sense-perception] must NEVER be one's final authority!*

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

.... *"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

### **THEREFORE**

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5693] My abounding [*exuberant*] joy is released in the depths of one's being [*inner man, spirit*] through a continual thanksgiving.

**"exuberant"** - abounding in vigour and high spirits; full of vitality; effusively and almost uninhibitedly enthusiastic; lavishly abundant; extremely good; overflowing; plentiful; profuse in growth or production; luxuriant; superabundant;

.... *"the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

.... *"the joy of the Lord is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB*

...."Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation

...."He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders [his] way [aright] I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalms 50:23 NASB

[5694] The speaking of words [the practice of bringing every thought captive through the proclamation of those words] is not some form of legalistic practice" rather, they are the essence of all things leading, ultimately, to either the "manifestation" of absolute life or death [darkness, fear, pride etc.] in the life of the one speaking.

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5695] Truly I say to you, vast multitudes shall "marvel" as My Glorious Church moves throughout the earth in this most critical and glorious hour - for they shall see those that are Mine, and they shall see that My Hand [Favor] is mightily upon them! These are truly days of awe and wonder for all those who call upon My Name!

**"marvel"** - something that causes wonder, admiration, or astonishment; to be filled with wonder, admiration, or astonishment, as at something surprising or extraordinary:

**"awe"** - an overwhelming feeling of reverence, admiration, fear, etc., produced by that which is grand, sublime, extremely powerful, or the like;

...."Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and the Father will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel".... John 5:19-20 NASB

...."Be to me a rock of habitation to which I may continually come; You have given commandment to save me, For You are my rock and my fortress. Rescue me, O my God, out of

*the hand of the wicked, Out of the grasp of the wrongdoer and ruthless man, For You are my hope; O Lord GOD, You are my confidence from my youth. By You I have been sustained from my birth; You are He who took me from my mother's womb; My praise is continually of You. I have become a marvel to many, For You are my strong refuge".... Psalm 71:3-7 NASB*

*...."Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

[5696] My abounding [*exuberant*] joy is released in the depths of one's being [*inner man, spirit*] through a continual thanksgiving.

**"exuberant"** - abounding in vigour and high spirits; full of vitality; effusively and almost uninhibitedly enthusiastic; lavishly abundant; extremely good; overflowing; plentiful; profuse in growth or production; luxuriant; superabundant;

*...."the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

*...."the joy of the Lord is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB*

*...."Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders [his] way [aright] I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalms 50:23 NASB*

[5697] The speaking of words [*the practice of bringing every thought captive through the proclamation of those words*] is not some form of legalistic practice" rather, they are the essence of all things leading, ultimately, to either the "manifestation" of absolute life or death [*darkness, fear, pride etc.*] in the life of the one speaking.

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who*

*indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.] to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5698] Truly I say to you, vast multitudes shall "marvel" as My Glorious Church moves throughout the earth in this most critical and glorious hour - for they shall see those that are Mine, and they shall see that My Hand [*Favor*] is mightily upon them! These are truly days of awe and wonder for all those who call upon My Name!

**"marvel"** - something that causes wonder, admiration, or astonishment; to be filled with wonder, admiration, or astonishment, as at something surprising or extraordinary:

**"awe"** - an overwhelming feeling of reverence, admiration, fear, etc., produced by that which is grand, sublime, extremely powerful, or the like;

*...."Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner. "For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself is doing; and the Father will show Him greater works than these, so that you will marvel".... John 5:19-20 NASB*

*...."Be to me a rock of habitation to which I may continually come; You have given commandment to save me, For You are my rock and my fortress. Rescue me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, Out of the grasp of the wrongdoer and ruthless man, For You are my hope; O Lord GOD, You are my confidence from my youth. By You I have been sustained from my birth; You are He who took me from my mother's womb; My praise is continually of You. I have become a marvel to many, For You are my strong refuge".... Psalm 71:3-7 NASB*

*...."Then those who feared the LORD spoke to one another, and the LORD gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear the LORD and who esteem His name. 'They will be Mine, says the LORD of hosts, on the day that I prepare My own possession, and I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the LORD of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My*

*name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. You will tread down [devastate] the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing', says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 3:16-4:3 NASB*

[5699] It was not until I revealed the Spiritual Reality of My "Substitutionary sacrifice" [through the writings and teachings of Paul] - a Substitutionary sacrifice" that paved the way for the New Birth to become a Reality in the earth - that the Church was truly empowered to exercise an absolute faith and trust in Me, and come to know the depths of the Spiritual Reality of their "oneness" with My Dear Son - and with Me, as their Father.

*...."For I want you to know, brethren, that the Gospel which was proclaimed and made known by me is not man's gospel [a human invention, according to or patterned after any human standard]. For indeed I did not receive it from man, nor was I taught it, but [it came to me] through a [direct] revelation [given] by Jesus Christ (the Messiah)".... Galatians 1:11-12 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us [past tense] wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him so that we may also be glorified with Him".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

[5700] It is a season wherein My children must be found "honoring" the Holy Spirit to a greater degree than they ever have before.

**"honor"** - to hold in high respect; esteem highly; defer to;

**"defer to"** - to yield (to) or comply (with) the wishes or judgments of another [in this case, the Holy Spirit, in every area of life and ministry];

*...."the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you ".... John 14:26 NASB*

.... "when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB

.... "the love of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

[5701] Revenge is the "fruit" of the working of a "spirit of unforgiveness" in one's heart.

**"revenge"** - to exact punishment or expiation for a wrong on behalf of, especially in a resentful or vindictive spirit;

.... "let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [our] consecration to completeness in the [reverential] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 The Amplified Translation

.... "For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 The Amplified Translation

.... "So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience; bearing with one another, and forgiving each other, whoever has a complaint against anyone; just as the Lord forgave you, so also should you. Beyond all these things put on love, which is the perfect bond of unity".... Colossians 3:12-14 NASB

[5702] A heart that seeks after a "true vindication" seeks ALWAYS seeks My "best" [greatest Eternal benefit] for those who have transgressed against them. ALL "self-vindication" has its root in one seeking for revenge.

**"revenge"** - to exact punishment or expiation for a wrong on behalf of, especially in a resentful or vindictive spirit;

.... "No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [both convict and show to be in the wrong through your continued love and obedience]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and **their vindication is from Me,**" declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB

[5703] My "Divine Restoration" has its source in an entirely different sphere than "restoration" as one ruled by "sense-knowledge" understands it to be. My "divine restoration" is Eternal - and will bear much fruit [both now and throughout Eternity].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"With people it [divine restoration] is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB*

....*"As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles".... Micah 7:15 NASB*

....*"How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [reverence] You".... Psalms 31:19 NASB*

....*"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten....** You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

[5704] These are the days, My beloved ones, wherein the "fullness" of My Favor shall continually overtake you and manifest in your life as the "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly". This will lead directly to many "Kingdom-opportunities" in this hour - and great success in ALL that you set your hand to, in and by the power of My Spirit.

**"success"** - the favorable or prosperous termination of attempts or endeavors; the accomplishment of one's goals [*in this case, the Will of God for one's life*]; the attainment of wealth, position, honors, or the like;

....*"For whoever finds me [Wisdom] finds life and draws forth and obtains favor from the Lord".... Proverbs 8:35 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For You, Lord, will bless the [uncompromisingly] righteous [him who is upright and in right standing with You]; as with a shield You will surround him with goodwill [pleasure and favor] ".... Psalms 5:12 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

**VISION:** I saw a vision of a "magnifying glass" going to a black card and then a white card.

The Father spoke to me and said

[5705] One can only focus on one thing at a time - and that which they focus on [*magnify*] to the greatest degree will determine the images that are formulated in their "inner man" [*spirit, heart*].

**"magnify"** - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to [*in this case, the lies and actions {works} of the Enemy above the absolute supremacy of God's Word*];

*Latin: "magnificare"* - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

.... *"What is man that You magnify him, and that You are concerned about him".... Job 7:17 NASB*

.... *"O magnify the LORD with me, And let us exalt His name together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB*

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5706] Continuous "negative imaginings" [*negative thoughts that are continually focused on the "lower reality" of sense-knowledge and sense perception*] cause negative circumstances to arise in one's life.

Continuous "positive imaginings" [*positive thoughts that are continually focused on the "higher reality" of My Word and a revelation thereof*] cause My supernatural Grace [*divine empowerment*] and Favor to empower one to walk with both feet firmly planted in My Kingdom - safe and secure within.

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*



.... *"Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB*

[5707] My children will not find the root they are searching for in their lives apart from My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*]. To seek after the "root" in one's own understanding will SURELY lead that one far from the "actual root" they are looking for into a place wherein Satan can still "maintain" [*perpetuate*] his strongholds in their life.

.... *"I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

.... *"And the Lord said, "If you had faith like [as] a mustard seed, you would SAY to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea'; and it would obey you".... Luke 17:6 NASB*

.... *"For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

.... *"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

.... *"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5708] The appropriation of My Grace/Favor remains an "untapped reservoir" for many of My people when, in reality, it is the source of My divine empowerment in the carrying out of ALL things pertaining to the establishment of the Glorious Church and the advancement of My Kingdom.

.... *"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

.... *"Blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man who listens to me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoever finds me [Wisdom] finds life and draws forth and obtains favor from the Lord".... Proverbs 8:34-35 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"You shall also decide and decree a thing, and it shall be established for you; and the light [of God's favor] shall shine upon your ways".... Job 22:28 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"I sought Your favor with all my heart; Be gracious to me according to Your word".... Psalm 119:58 NASB*

.... *"For You, Lord, will bless the [uncompromisingly] righteous [him who is upright and in right standing with You]; as with a shield You will surround him with goodwill [pleasure and favor]".... Psalms 5:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5709] My Favor is a divine empowerment that opens doors in the natural that could not be opened by "natural" means and it allows the Blessing to unfold in one's life - on every level.

.... *"Looking at them, Jesus said, "With people it is impossible, but not with God; for all things are possible with God".... Mark 10:27 NASB*

[5710] Fight the "good fight" of Love!

.... *"For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Fight the good fight of the faith [Love]; lay hold of the eternal life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path] to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:9-12 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[5711] Wrong focus leads to wrong thinking - which leads to wrong speaking.

**"wrong"** - not in accordance with right or good [*in this case, anything not in accordance with a revelation of God's Word {one's Covenant}*];

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect and heart] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5712] My Favor is one of the chief characteristics of "Kingdom-normalcy".

**"Kingdom-normalcy"** - the sphere wherein one abides in the "fullness" [*every aspect*] of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

....*"You shall also decide and decree a thing, and it shall be established for you; and the light [of God's favor] shall shine upon your ways".... Job 22:28 The Amplified Translation*

....*"His favor is for a lifetime".... Psalm 30:5 NASB*

[5713] Revelation [*divine Light*] is the perfect fruit of My "incorruptible" [*Righteous*] Word - and the Enemy has NO way to stand against it.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives*

*understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might believe through him. He was not the Light, but he came to testify about the Light. There was the true Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man".... John 1:1-9 NASB*

*...."So everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them [obeying them] will be like a sensible (prudent, practical, wise) man who built his house upon the rock. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. And everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not do them will be like a stupid [foolish] man who built his house upon the sand. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house, and it fell - and great and complete was the fall of it".... Matthew 7:24-27 The Amplified Translation*

[5714] Your words "carry great weight" with Me, My faithful ones.

**"carry great weight"** - to have importance or significance; influence;

*...."Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

*...."If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask [demand] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

*...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5715] Both faith and fear come by "hearing". THEREFORE, take heed what you "hear" [*incline your heart towards - and act upon*] My people!

....*"So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God".... Romans 10:17 NASB*

....*"blessed are those who hear the word of God and observe [obey] it [in word and deed]".... Luke 11:28 NASB*

....*"take heed, then, lest the light that is in thee be darkness"....Luke 11:35 [Young's Literal Translation]*

[5716] As My people redeem the time, truly I say to you, I will restore to them, supernaturally, any time lost at the hands of the Enemy through the years.

....*"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

[5717] A constant confession with thanksgiving brings realization [*My perfect unfolding*].

**"confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"realization"** - the making or being made real of something imagined, planned, etc. the result of such a process;

....*"if with your mouth you confess Jesus as Lord and in your heart believe that God brought Him back to life, you shall be saved. For with the heart men believe and obtain righteousness, and with the mouth they make confession and obtain salvation".... Romans 10:9-10 The Weymouth Translation*

....*"But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

....*"And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever says to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5718] **VISION:** I saw a person standing before a blank canvas [*representing one's spirit*]. I then saw "images" begin to form on the canvas [*like a painting*] - perfectly conformed to the words being spoken [*also being read and heard - representing where one's eyes and ears are fixed {focused}*].

*The Father spoke to me and said:*

It is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My precious children to continually be found guarding their heart [*spirit, inner man*] with ALL diligence. For that which is imprinted on [*established in*] their heart is SURELY the spontaneous fruit [*and sum total*] of that which their eyes and ears are focused upon - as well as what words they speak. As one sets themselves to give My Word preeminence in all things THEN it is certain that a very strong "inner image" will be formed within them - a strong inner image which is perfectly conformed to the image of My Dear Son.

.... *"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

**"established"** - to make secure or permanent [*in this case, that which is "written" [painted indelibly] on one's heart by the Holy Spirit*];

**"indelibly"** - that cannot be eliminated, forgotten, changed, or the like; incapable of being erased or obliterated;

*Latin: "indelebilis" - indestructible;*

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with*

*Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

[5719] One's "confession" - both in word and deed - is an "affirmation" of the state of their heart *[spirit]* in any given moment.

**"positive confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"negative confession"** - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5720] If one desires to see ALL things through My Eyes - including how I view them - then they must continually be found speaking words that are aligned with the words that I have spoken over them -both in My written Word and the true prophetic words they have been blessed with.

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5721] Why do many of My children maintain a "world view" mentality? Quite simply, because their eyes and their heart are fixed *[focused]* upon the world *[and its ways]* rather than My Word

[My Way].

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5722] All "false [corrupt] authority" shall be exposed in this hour [both in the church at large and the "world"] - and all "true [righteous] authority" will be both revealed and discovered by all those whose hearts are towards Me [the advancement of My Kingdom].

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

....*"But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders [hypocrites]! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **FOR**

....*"In the way of righteousness is life [resurrection power - "zoe"- divine life], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5723] My Grace and My Favor are "synonymous" - and, in many cases, where My people are concerned, remain an "untapped reservoir" - an untapped reservoir that contains within it the



supernatural Power to fulfil one's precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ, perfectly.

**"synonymous"** - equivalent to each other; inseparable;

**"untapped"** - not yet used - or appropriated;

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"Blessed (happy, fortunate, to be envied) is the man who listens to me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. For whoever finds me [Wisdom] finds life and draws forth and obtains favor from the Lord".... Proverbs 8:34-35 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You shall also decide and decree a thing, and it shall be established for you; and the light [of God's favor] shall shine upon your ways".... Job 22:28 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I sought Your favor with all my heart; Be gracious to me according to Your word".... Psalm 119:58 NASB*

....*"For You, Lord, will bless the [uncompromisingly] righteous [him who is upright and in right standing with You]; as with a shield You will surround him with goodwill [pleasure and favor]".... Psalms 5:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5724] There is no faith without an active and constant confession aligned with a revelation of My Word/Will and there is NO Love apart from action - action that is aligned with My Word and the unction of My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*].

**"confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

....*"But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

....*"Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

....*"faith [which works by Love], if it does not have works (deeds and actions of obedience to back it up), by itself is destitute of power (inoperative, dead)".... James 2:17 The*

## *Amplified Translation*

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[5725] The Enemy's schemes against My people are "illusory" in light of the Spiritual Reality of My Word. Therefore, let each and every one of My precious children be found bringing EVERY thought and word captive to a "revelation" of the Higher Reality of My Word RATHER THAN the "lower reality" of sense-knowledge and perception.

**"Illusory"** - producing, produced by, or based on illusion; deceptive or unreal;

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5726] The Enemy NEVER wins where the lives of all those who trust Me "implicitly" are concerned.

**"implicitly"** - absolute and unreserved; unquestioning;

....*"No weapon that is formed against you will prosper [or is prospering]; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn [both convict and show to be in the wrong through your continued love and obedience]. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and **their vindication is from Me,**" declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:17 NASB*

....*"Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when people insult you and persecute you, and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of Me. "Rejoice and be glad, for your reward in heaven*

*is great".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB*

[5727] Great fortune [*My Goodwill {Goodness}, divine Prosperity*] favors the righteous [*those who are found abiding [dwelling] in the Spiritual Reality of who they truly are in Christ*].

**"fortune"** - an amount of wealth and divine prosperity, esp, when unqualified, a great amount;

**"favor"** - something done or granted out of goodwill, rather than from justice or for remuneration; a kind act; friendly or well-disposed regard; goodwill; the state of being approved or held in regard; excessive kindness or partiality; preferential treatment;

**verb:** to regard with favor; to prefer; treat with partiality:

**"goodwill"** - benevolence; kindness; approval;

*...."How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [revere] You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB*

*...."the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

*...."I sought Your favor with all my heart; Be gracious to me according to Your word".... Psalm 119:58 NASB*

## [5728] **THE VISION OF THE GIANT FIST**

### **VISION:**

The Father gave me a vision, and in it I saw a giant fist strike out at a figure of a man. The giant fist went right through the "man" and was quickly withdrawn - leaving a large gaping circular hole from the bottom of the throat area to the waist.

*The Father spoke to me and said:*

*The giant fist was representative of Me [the Father].*

*The figure of a "man" represented Satan [and his forces, schemes etc].*

*The fact that the giant fist went right through the "man" - leaving a large, gaping hole is representative of My Power and Light - both exposing and devastating the Enemy's plans in this hour.*

*This exposure and devastation of the Enemy will cripple him greatly "for a time" leaving the door wide open for My Glorious Church to rise and fulfil its mandate - which is to preach the "gospel of the Kingdom" to the ends of the earth.*

*This time will also allow a number of very good things to happen in the nations whose leaders pursue the paths of righteousness.*

The Father made it very clear to me that Satan and his forces [*the spirits of antichrist etc.*] will not be able to recover from all of these things [*divine exposure and the Justice of God on the behalf of the righteous*] until the time of the very end [*the Great Tribulation*] - after we [*the Church*] have departed this place.

*...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the Love of the Father; Jesus and all that He is - and has DONE [His "finished" work], the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB*

[5729] Two certain fruit of self-righteousness are self-justification and self-vindication.

*...."He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

*...."For I say to you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will not enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 NASB*

[5730] Prayer is not "works" based upon "sense knowledge" and perception. True prayer [*praying*] is predicated upon a constant communication with Me - and ALWAYS based [*established*] upon an adherence to [*alignment with*] a revelation of My Word/Will.

*...."pray without ceasing [remain in constant communication with God]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB*

*...."all things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they will be granted you".... Mark 11:24 NASB*

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks [prays]".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in*

*everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

[5731] Righteous indignation and unrighteous indignation are two entirely different matters. Righteous indignation is a "spiritual [*holy and righteously motivated*] reaction" [*in the power and unction of My Spirit*] to something said or done that does not line up with a revelation of My Word/Will - while unrighteous indignation ALWAYS takes offense at [*finds fault with*] someone or something that does not line up with "their" agenda.

*...."And Jesus entered the temple and drove out all those who were buying and selling in the temple, and overturned the tables of the money changers and the seats of those who were selling doves. And He [5700]said to them, "It is written, 'MY HOUSE SHALL BE CALLED A HOUSE OF PRAYER'; but you are making it a ROBBERS' DEN".... Matthew 21:12-13 NASB*

*...."But the high priest rose up and all who were his supporters, that is, the party of the Sadducees, and being filled with jealousy and indignation and rage, they seized and arrested the apostles [special messengers] and put them in the public jail".... Acts 5:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[5732] The constant [*regularly recurrent, persistent*] exercising of fear, doubt and unbelief [*mistrust*] - through words spoken that are not in alignment with a revelation of My Word/Will - "defile" the inner man [*spirit, heart*].

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5733] The fruit of one giving My Word/Will preeminence in ALL things is the "ascendency" that "allows" My Spirit to continually strengthen and direct [*influence*] their "spirit" [*inner man, heart*] - thus placing [*and keeping*] it in a place of "ascendency" over their soul [*mind, will, emotions*] and body.

**"ascendency"** - governing or controlling influence; domination;

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance over the soul and body], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5734] The "renewing of the mind [will, emotions]" is the spontaneous fruit of "divine revelation" entering into one's spirit [inner man, heart] on a continual basis.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

....*"I therefore beg of you, please, brethren, through the instrumentality of the aforementioned mercies of God, by a once-for-all presentation to place your bodies at the disposal of God, a sacrifice, a living one, a holy one, well-pleasing, your rational, sacred service. And **stop assuming an outward expression that does not come from within you and is not representative of what you are in your inner being [spirit]** but is patterned after this age; but change your outward expression to one that comes from within and is representative of your inner being, by the renewing of your mind, resulting in your putting to the test what is the will of God, the good and well-pleasing and complete will, and having found that it meets specifications, place your approval upon it".... Romans 12:1-2 The Wuest Translation*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

**JESUS:**

[5735] "Transparency" is the spontaneous fruit of the life that is found walking in the Light [by revelation] as I walked in the Light [by revelation] during My earthly ministry.

**"transparency"** - the proportion of the light that is passed through the emulsion on an area of a photographic image;

*Latin: "transparens"* - showing through; see through;

*...."if we walk in the Light [a revelation of the Truth] as He Himself is in the Light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus His Son [continually] cleanses us from all sin".... 1 John 1:7 NASB*

*...."the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

*...."For every wrongdoer hates [loathes, detests] the Light, and will not come out into the Light but shrinks from it, lest his works [his deeds, his activities, his conduct] be exposed and reproved. But he who practices truth [who does what is right] comes out into the Light; so that his works may be plainly shown to be what they are - wrought with God [divinely prompted, done with God's help, in dependence upon Him]".... John 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation [5736] One's "confession" is indicative [certain evidence] of their "present" heart-attitude towards Me - and towards My Word.*

**"positive confession"** - to acknowledge that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"negative confession"** - words and actions that align themselves with the fear-filled lies and darkened wisdom of the Evil One;

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5737] *...."The righteous shall rejoice in Jehovah, and shall trust in Him; and all the upright in heart shall glory".... Psalms 64:10 Literal Translation*

[5738] It is of the utmost importance for My children to "relinquish" every last image or memory in their life that had its root in fear - a fear that was projected upon them in their formative years by those in a position of authority in their lives.

As one "renounces" [*repudiates*] any attachment to the aforementioned fear that was projected upon them THEN it is certain that any strongholds that had been established in their spirit and soul will be both exposed and replaced by the "images" [*revelations*] that are the

spontaneous fruit of the Holy Spirit's continuous working in their inner man *[spirit]*.

**"relinquish"** - to renounce or surrender; to give up; put aside or desist from; abandon; to let go; release;

*Latin:* **"relinquere"** - to leave behind,

**"renounce"** - to give up by formal declaration; to give up or put aside voluntarily; to repudiate; disown;

**"repudiate"** - to reject as having no authority or binding force; to cast off or disown; to refuse to acknowledge;

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[5739] My Ability is both found in and released through one's spirit *[inner man]*.

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers [torrents] of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

*...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the Love of the Father; Jesus and all that He is - and has DONE [His "finished" work], the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB*

*...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*



.... "But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come ".... John 16:13 NASB

.... "the love of God has been poured out within our hearts [inner man] through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB

[5740] Whatever is "written" [inscribed] on one's heart in "superabundance" [good or bad, righteous or unrighteous in origin] and "maintained" [held to - in either faith or fear] will, ultimately, SURELY come to pass in their life.

**"superabundant"** - exceedingly abundant; present in great quantity;

.... "out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

.... "Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[5741] Holding on to "any" ground of fear - through the continual proclamation of words that align themselves with that fear - "steers" one in the "wrong direction" [and into darkness]. Holding on to a steadfast faith and trust in the Father and His Word - through the continual proclamation [declaration] of words that align themselves with a revelation of the Will/Word of God - "steers" one [continually] on to the "paths of righteousness".

**"steer"** - to direct the movements or course of; guide;

.... "For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

... "Your Word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path".... Psalm 119:105 NASB

.... "He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake".... Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation

.... "In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who

*cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5742] The "leaven" of unforgiveness will remain in one's heart *[and will rise up the next time a potential "offense" occurs]* until such a time as they truly forgive *[through the laying down of their own lives]* those who have "trespassed" against them.

**"forgiveness"** - to cease to blame or hold resentment against someone;

**"unforgiveness"** - the wilful refusal to forgive;

**"trespass"** - an offense, sin or wrong done;

*...."A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB*

*...."[Now having received the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love], and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven [released]; if you retain the sins of anyone, they [the effects of that sin] are retained [both in your life and in their life]".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

[5743] I shall SURELY "forestall" the Enemy - as My children continually "proclaim" his CERTAIN defeat where his "plan" for the nations is concerned!

**"forestall"** - to hinder, prevent or guard against in advance; to deal with, think of or realize beforehand; anticipate;

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by the "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

**"demand"** - to ask for with proper authority; claim as a right; make an authoritative request; to ask in a bold, authoritative way:

*Latin: de + mandare* - to commission, order;

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

*...."If you abide in Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

*...."I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of*

*thanks, be made for all men; For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour; Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth".... 1 Timothy 2:1-4 NASB*

[5744] My Love [Truth, Wisdom] NEVER fails - and Satan's lies and the "wisdom of the world" will NEVER prevail!

**"prevail"** - triumph;

*...."But the LORD is with me like a dread champion; Therefore my persecutors will stumble and not prevail. They will be utterly ashamed, because they have failed, with an everlasting disgrace that will not be forgotten".... Jeremiah 20:11 NASB*

*...."Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the debater of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world?".... 1 Corinthians 1:20 NASB*

[5745] The one who is unrighteously motivated will live by reason and "sense-knowledge" while the one who is truly seeking first the advancement of My Kingdom will set themselves to live by faith in the revelation or My Word abiding in their heart [*inner man, spirit*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

*...."Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [revelation, trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

[5746] There is a "crown of righteousness" awaiting [*now, in this present hour*] all those who are found seeking the advancement of My Kingdom at every turn - those who love even the thought of My Appearing - and it is certain that they will be supernaturally empowered right through to the end of the age.

*....**From this time onward** there is reserved for me the crown of righteousness which the Lord, the righteous Judge, will award to me on that day, **and not only to me, but also to all who love the thought of His Appearing**".... 2 Timothy 4:8 The Weymouth Translation*

*...."Then your light will break forth like the dawn, and your healing will quickly appear; then your righteousness [force of righteousness] will go before you, and the glory of the Lord will be your rear guard".... Isaiah 58:8 NASB*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love,*

*divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5747] The exercising of a perfect patience in the carrying out of My Word/Will is a holy thing in My Sight.

*...."the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

*...."Therefore I, the prisoner of the Lord, implore you to walk in a manner worthy of the calling with which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, showing tolerance for one another in love, being diligent to preserve the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace".... Ephesians 4:1-3 NASB*

*...."So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience".... Colossians 3:12) NASB*

[5748] Hatred is a poison in the midst of My people designed by the Enemy to "destroy".

**"hatred"** - to dislike intensely or passionately; feel extreme aversion for or extreme hostility toward; detest; to be unwilling;

**"poison"** - a substance with an inherent property that tends to destroy life or impair health; something harmful or pernicious;

**"destroy"** - to reduce (an object) to useless fragments, a useless form, or remains; injure beyond repair or renewal; to ruin; spoil; render useless;

*...."Hatred stirs up strife, but love covers all transgressions".... Proverbs 10:12 NASB*

*...."May all who hate Zion be put to shame and turned backward"... Psalm 129:5 NASB*

[5749] If one's "reason" is not based on a revelation of My Will/Word then their "thinking" will SURELY be found "faulty".

**"reason"** - a basis or cause, as for some belief, action, fact, event, etc;

**"faulty"** - having defects; imperfect;

*...."Come NOW, and let US reason together, says the Lord..... If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land".... Isaiah 1:18a, 19 The Amplified Translation*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and*

*purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5750] This is truly a season of "instantlies" for all those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision".

**"instant"** - an infinitesimal or very short space of time; a moment:

**"infinitesimal"** - indefinitely or exceedingly small; immeasurably small;

*...."Then the Lord answered me and said, 'Record the vision and inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB*

*...."I declared the former things long ago and they went forth from My mouth, and I proclaimed them. Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass".... Isaiah 48:3 NASB*

[5751] The keys to counteracting a spirit of unbelief is for one to continually be found operating in a "spirit of thanksgiving".

*...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders".... Psalm 9:1 NASB*

*...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

**"legacy"** - anything handed down from the past, as from an ancestor or predecessor [*in this case, the prophetic words spoken over - and God-given mandate given to Canada {healing to the nations - and much more}*]: a gift of property, especially personal property, as money, by will; a bequest;

*...."Then he showed me a river of the water of life, clear as crystal, coming from the throne of God and of the Lamb, in the middle of its street. On either side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit every month; and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. There will no longer be any curse; and the throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and His bond-servants will serve Him; they will see His face, and His name will be on their foreheads".... Revelation 22:1-4 NASB*

[5752] Sense knowledge faith [as opposed to Revelation knowledge faith - a faith which affixes itself to a revelation of My Word/Will, alone] holds to a "high expectation" [false hope] based upon "wrong information" [sense knowledge, the temporal realm].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [spirit, heart] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

....*"Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [revelation, trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

....*"But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. So the other disciples were saying to him, "We have seen the Lord!" But he said to them, "Unless I see in His hands the imprint of the nails, and put my finger into the place of the nails, and put my hand into His side, I will not believe." After eight days His disciples were again inside, and Thomas with them. Jesus [5700] came, the doors having been shut, and stood in their midst and said, "Peace be with you." Then He said to Thomas, "Reach here with your finger, and see My hands; and reach here your hand and put it into My side; and do not be unbelieving, but believing." Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God!" Jesus [5700] said to him, "Because you have seen Me, have you believed? Blessed are they who did not see, and yet believed".... John 20:24-29 NASB*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5753] There is a certain "flow" to My divine order in the lives of My children - those who are found faithful to "bring every thought captive" [walk by revelation].

....*"The way of the righteous is smooth; O Upright One, make the path of the righteous level".... Isaiah 26:7 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5754] Faith is the substance of things desired [hoped for]. Fear is the substance of things not desirable. Faith is the beginning of things desired. Fear is the beginning of things not desirable. Faith will give birth to the things desired. Fear will give birth to the things NOT desired.

....*"For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5755] You are about to see a number of VERY large mistakes by the Evil One and his forces concerning their agenda in this final hour.

....*"They band themselves together against the life of the righteous and condemn the innocent to death. But the LORD has been my stronghold, And my God the rock of my refuge. He has brought back their wickedness upon them And will destroy them in their evil; The LORD our God will destroy them".... Psalm 94:21-23 NASB*

[5756] The pursuit of "sense knowledge" limits one to their "own ability" [*understanding*]. The pursuit of "revelation knowledge" [*through a steadfast communion and fellowship with Me*] allows My Ability [*Christ in them*] to become their "ability".

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotion*] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and revelation;

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put deviousspeech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the Love of the Father; Jesus and all that He is - and has DONE [His "finished" work], the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB*

[5757] Whatever does not proceed forth from faith is sin. Whatever proceeds from faith [*trust and obedience*] manifests in the release of the force of righteousness [*and, indeed, every other Kingdom-force*] in one's life.

....*"whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [which is activated and energized by divine Love] is sin".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation*

....*"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

[5758] The heart that pursues "sense-knowledge" as their final authority has NO capacity for the reception of spiritual understanding.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

....*"These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when **affliction** or **persecution** arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but **the worries of the world**, and **the deceitfulness of riches**, and **the desires for other things** [that are apart from God's Will] enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-20 NASB*

....*"And those sown on the good (well-adapted) soil [good ground of the heart] are the ones who hear the Word and receive and accept and welcome it and bear fruit -some thirty times as much as was sown, some sixty times as much, and some [even] a hundred times as much".... Mark 4:20 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart] give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*



.... *"For this reason also, since the day we heard [of it,] we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge [a revelation] of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please [Him] in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us to the kingdom of His beloved Son".... Colossians 1:9-13 NASB*

[5759] "Constructive criticism" is ALWAYS self-serving and self-exaltive in nature.

**"criticism"** - the act of passing judgement as to the merits of someone or something; faultfinding;

.... *"Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action, and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. They assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "You have gone far enough, for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the LORD is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the LORD?".... Numbers 16:1-3 NASB*

.... *"Those who err in mind will know the truth, And those who criticize [murmur] will accept instruction".... Isaiah 29:24 NASB*

[5760] One cannot be an effective force in the Kingdom with their eyes "fixed" on the ends of the earth [world]. This is precisely why the Enemy is continually attempting to divert the "focus" of My people from My Word - and all that is encompassed in His holy Name [and "finished work"] - to the ways [narrative, self agenda] of the "world system".

.... *"Wisdom is in the presence of the one who has understanding, but the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24 NASB*

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5761] The mass fear that is affecting vast multitudes is about to be driven out "expelled" by the power of My Love - through a holy Church. Only those who make a conscious decision to remain in fear - and, thus, continue to cling to the prevailing "worldly wisdom" that is controlling them will remain bound in this final hour.

**"established"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

.... *"In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

.... *"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

.... *"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"this is [the beginning of] what was spoken through the prophet Joel: "And it shall come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit [Who is ] upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall dream [divinely suggested] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [day]. And it shall be that **whoever** shall call upon the name of the Lord [invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord - Christ] shall be saved [begin to experience the fullness of salvation and Covenant-relationship with God] [Joel 2:28-32.]".... Acts 2:16-21 The Amplified Translation*

[5762] The "wealth" that those in the world system are attempting to gather and hoard is simply being laid up for My righteous ones in this final hour. For in their blatant attempt to control the nations I shall "cut them off" in ways that will SURELY reveal the evil and wicked intent of their hearts.

.... *"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

.... *"for to a person who is good in His sight He has given wisdom and knowledge and joy, while to the sinner He has given the task of gathering and collecting so that he may give to one who is good in God's sight"..... Ecclesiastes 2:26 NASB*

.... *"For to the person who pleases Him God gives wisdom and knowledge and joy; but to the sinner He gives the work of gathering and heaping up, that he may give to one who pleases God".... Ecclesiastes 2:26 The Amplified Translation*

[5763] Whatever direction one's eyes are focused upon is the direction their heart [spirit, inner

man] will move them towards.

**"direction"** - a line of thought or action or a tendency or inclination;

*...."For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5764] The ardent pursuit of and affixation with "sense-knowledge" keeps one on the "broad path". The ardent pursuit of and affixation with revelation knowledge keeps one on the "paths of righteousness" - with both feet firmly planted in the Kingdom.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

*...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

...."Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5765] As My faithful ones live and move and have their being, in Christ, it is certain that they will be a walking [and talking] "contradiction" wherever [and to whomever] I send them.

**"contradict"** - to declare (a proposition, statement, etc) to be false or incorrect; deny; to affirm the opposite of (a proposition, statement, etc); to speak or declare against; oppose.

*Latin: "contradicere"* - from "contra" - against - + "**dicere**" to speak, say;

**synonyms:** contravene, deny, repudiate, counter, confront, challenge, oppose, counteract;

...."For in Him [Christ - the Word of God] we live and move and have our being [entire existence]".... Acts 17:28a The Amplified Translation

**"press"** - the state of being persistent; to be urgent or demanding, compelling action from one's self; to engage in a relentless manner for a certain cause; to make a strenuous effort to achieve something of great importance; to earnestly endure; to hold fast without wavering or compromising;

...."I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus"....  
*Philippians 3:14*

...."Through faith's power they conquered kingdoms and established true justice. **Their faith fastened onto their promises and pulled them into reality!** It was faith that shut the mouth of lions".... *Hebrews 11:33 TPT*

[5766] This is the time of My "divine restoration" AND My "divine overflow" - both supernatural in EVERY way - overtaking My faithful ones.

**"divine"** - proceeding from God, heavenly; excellent in the highest degree; extraordinary;

...."rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. **Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you**".... *Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

**"wealthy place"** - the place of overflow, superabundance;

....*"Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place [a place of abundance, overflow, satisfaction]".... Psalm 66:12 KJV*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[5767] The "new normal" for My people will find them abiding [*dwelling*] in the knowledge and manifestation of My Glory, The spontaneous fruit of which will be a faithful Remnant [*a Glorious Church*] that will be led by My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Glory*] in ALL things and at ALL time. Their obedience to the revelation of My Will/Word and the unction of My Holy Spirit will bring forth My manifested Presence wherever [*and whenever*] I lead them and I instruct them.

....*"Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner"... John 5:19 NASB*

....*"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness] of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

....*"The words that I say to you [and the miracles I carry out] I do not speak [or take action] on My own initiative, but the Father abiding in Me does His works".... John 14:10 NASB*

**"miracle"** - the intervention of God's supernatural power into the natural scheme of things.

....*"As in the days when you came out from the land of Egypt, I will show you miracles".... Micah 7:15 NASB*

## [5768] **THE VISION OF THE GOLDEN PLUME**

**VISION:** The vision of the "golden plume" [*quill*]

**"plume"** - a soft fluffy feather or feathers;

*Latin:* **"pluma"** - downy feather;

**"quill"** - the long hollow central part of a bird's feather [*often used as a writing instrument in olden days*];

I saw an image of a "golden plume" [*quill*] and a person "writing" on the parchment [*canvas*] before them.

the Father spoke to me and said;

The "golden plume" [*quill*] is representative of one's tongue [*words*].

The person writing on the parchment [*canvas*] represents the words they speak out of the abundance of their heart.

The parchment [*canvas*] is representative of their inner man [*spirit*].

....*"My heart overflows [gushes] with a goodly theme; I address my psalm to a King. My tongue is like the pen [quill] of a ready writer".... Psalms 45:1 The Amplified Translation*

**"gush"** - to flow out or issue suddenly [*in this case, as the result of a heart that is overflowing with a superabundance of God's Word*];

....*"And He [Jesus] was saying, "The kingdom of God is like a man who casts seed upon the soil; and he goes to bed at night and gets up by day, and the seed sprouts and grows--how, he himself does not know. The soil produces crops by itself; first the blade, then the head, then the mature grain in the head".... Mark 4:26-28 NASB*

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[5769] There are many who treat Me [*and My Word*] with "great contempt" - even though they claim to serve Me. Truly I say to you, in this most Glorious hour - an hour in which I reveal My Heart [*true Nature and Character*] to the multitudes many will be taken aback at just how far they have drifted from Spiritual Reality to pursue their own selfish desires and agendas.

**"contempt"** - wilful disregard of or disrespect for; disapproval tinged with disgust;

*Latin: "contemptus"* - a despising;

**"despise"** - to look down on with contempt;

*Latin: "despicere"* - to look down upon;

....*"The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge; Fools despise [disrespect]*

wisdom and instruction".... Proverbs 1:7 NASB

...."Do not speak in the hearing of a fool, for he will despise [disrespect] the wisdom of your words".... Proverbs 23:9 NASB

[5770] It is a "fine line" between the path of righteousness and the way of "self-righteousness". For one can have a revelation of that which is "righteous" concerning any given situation but, without, the unction of My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation etc.*] THEN that revelation becomes a tool of the Enemy in the hands of the one who bypasses My Spirit to speak and act on their own initiative [*in a "spirit of self-exaltation"*].

...."Therefore Jesus answered and was saying to them, "Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son **can do nothing** of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner"... John 5:19 NASB

...."The words that I say to you I do not speak on My own initiative, but the Father abiding in Me does His works".... John 14:10 NASB

[5771] How does one "defeat" the lies of the Enemy in their own life? By "contradicting" his lies at every turn in both word and deed - in the power of My Spirit.

**"contradict"** - to declare (a proposition, statement, etc) to be false or incorrect; deny; to affirm the opposite of (a proposition, statement, etc); to speak or declare against; oppose.

*Latin: "contradicere"* - from "contra" - against - + "**dicere**" to speak, say;

**synonyms:** contravene, deny, repudiate, counter, confront, challenge, oppose, counteract;

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [*and who we ALREADY are, in Christ*], and we are taking every thought captive [*through proclamation*] to the obedience of Christ [*a revelation of the Father's Will*]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5700] "Internal revelation" ALWAYS triumphs over external pressures when that revelation in one's spirit is held to through a constant alignment in both word and deed.

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (*brief and fleeting*) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [*Eternal*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 *The Amplified Translation*

[5772] The "physical manifestation" of one abiding in "Righteousness" is healing and, indeed, My divine prosperity on every level.

....*"For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB*

....*"Then your light will break forth like the dawn, and your healing will quickly appear; then your righteousness [force of righteousness] will go before you, and the glory of the Lord will be your rear guard".... Isaiah 58:8 NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

[5773] What one truly "sees" in their innermost being [inner man, spirit, heart] - through the eyes of either fear or faith [trust] is what they will be [become].

....*"as he [a man/woman] thinketh in his/her heart, so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from*



*glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[5774] What one truly "sees" in their innermost being [*inner man, spirit, heart*] - through the eyes of either fear or faith [*trust*] is what they will be [*become*].

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father]".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

[5775] The day is fast approaching where words consumed with Holy Fire will be found proceeding forth from the mouths of a holy people [*My Remnant*!] I will place My words in their mouths, and all that hear these words, their hearts will begin to "burn". Some will receive its Light and warmth [*divine Comfort and Guidance*] while others will experience the convicting power of My Spirit leading them to a deep and thorough repentance - while still others, will flee

from My holy Presence further into rebellion, and the deep darkness that is its spontaneous fruit.

....*"Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them"....*

....*"The people who sat (dwelt enveloped) in darkness have seen a great Light, and for those who sat in the land and shadow of death Light has dawned"...., Matthew 4:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*the multitude of your enemies will become like fine dust, and the multitude of the ruthless ones like the chaff which blows away; And it will happen instantly, suddenly. From the LORD of hosts you will be punished with thunder and earthquake and loud noise, with whirlwind and tempest and the flame of a consuming fire".... Isaiah 29:5-6 NASB*

....*"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

....*"For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB*

[5776] Why does the Enemy continually attempt to "provoke" those walking in righteousness into the place of "self-righteousness"? Because when one "allows" themselves to be provoked into self-righteousness it negates [blocks] the power and flow of the "force of righteousness" abiding within them - which, then, takes pressure from off of the Enemy and his schemes. For it is certain that if one ventures forth in any aspect of self-exaltation [pride, offense, self-righteousness etc.] the flow of the force of faith will be blocked in their life until such a time as they regain their "spiritual equilibrium" through a deep and thorough repentance.

**"equilibrium"** - a state of rest or balance [in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith].

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5777] The "new normal" that has been continually "prognosticated" by the "world" and its systems [*control, restrictions, etc.*] is NOT the "new normal" for My Glorious Church. For in these days, a Glorious Church shall arise and the spontaneous fruit of their EVERY word and action shall be the fruit of "Kingdom-normalcy" [*My divine Blessings, Favor and overflow*].

**"prognosticate"** - to forecast or predict (something future) from present indications or signs [*in this case, based upon "sense-knowledge" {outward appearances and worldly agenda}*];

**"Kingdom-normalcy"** - the sphere wherein one abides in the "fullness" [*every aspect*] of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

.... "*You shall also decide and decree a thing, and it shall be established for you; and the light [of God's favor] shall shine upon your ways*" .... Job 22:28 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "*Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising. Lift up your eyes round about and see; They all gather together, they come to you. Your sons will come from afar, And your daughters will be carried in the arms. Then you will see and be radiant, And your heart will thrill and rejoice; Because the abundance of the sea will be turned to you, The wealth of the nations will come to you*" .... Isaiah 60:1-5  
NASB

[5778] "Incongruent thought" is "independent thought".

**"incongruent"** - unsuitableness; inappropriate; not suitable; not corresponding or conforming with; consisting of elements or qualities not belonging together;

*Latin: "in" - not + "congruus" - agree = not in agreement with;*

**"independent"** - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by;

.... "*Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths*" .... Proverbs 3:5-6  
*The Amplified Translation*

.... "*We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]*" ....  
2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5779] One key reason that is of the utmost importance that each of My children be found bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of My Word/Will is because the failure to do so causes them to be bound by "incongruent thought" or, in other words, an "independent thought" that has no desire or capacity to be dependent upon Me [*and, thus, trust in Me*] but, rather, it fosters a non-dependence upon Me - fuelling self-desire, and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit.

**"independent"** - not reliant upon; not influenced or controlled by;

**"incongruent"** - unsuitableness; inappropriate; not suitable; not corresponding or conforming with; consisting of elements or qualities not belonging together;

*Latin: "in" - not + "congruus" - agree;*

**"foster"** - to promote the growth or development of;

*.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

*.... "If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[5780] A "breakthrough" is a sudden "burst" of divine revelation that will catapult one past [*far above*] the Enemy's defences [*schemes*] - thus, empowering them to both see things from My perspective and, in seeing [*understanding*], take the next step in obedience in the power and unction of My Spirit.

**"breakthrough"** - an act or instance of removing or surpassing an obstruction or restriction; the overcoming of a stalemate; any significant or sudden advance that removes a barrier to progress; a military offensive that penetrates an enemy's lines of defense;

**"burst"** - to break, break open; to issue forth suddenly and forcibly, as from confinement or through an obstacle;

*.... "And David came to Baal-perazim, and he smote them there, and said, The Lord has broken through my enemies before me, like the bursting out of great waters. So he called the name of that place Baal-perazim [the Lord of breaking through]".... 2 Samuel 5:20 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"For the LORD will rise up as at Mount Perazim, He will be stirred up as in the valley of Gibeon, to do His task, His unusual task, and to work His work, His extraordinary work".... Isaiah 28:21 NASB*

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB*

[5781] We are now taking this "wholly" into the supernatural, My beloved ones.

.... *"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5782] I have "Graced" My children for "greatness" in My Kingdom - and it is certain that in this final hour they will SURELY turn the world and its systems "upside down" before they leave.

**"Graced"** - to favor or honor;

**"greatness"** - intensity, strength, potency, majesty, glory, importance, prominence, generosity, heroism, abundance, force, power;

.... *"And now [brethren], I commit you to God [I deposit you in His charge, entrusting you to His protection and care]. And I commend you to the Word of His Grace [to the commands and counsels and promises of His unmerited favor]. It [the Grace of God] is able to build you up and to give you [your rightful] inheritance among all God's set-apart ones (those consecrated, purified, and transformed of soul)".... Acts 20:34 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. "For behold, darkness will cover the earth And deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to the brightness of your rising. "Lift up your eyes round about and see; They all gather together, they come to you. Your sons will come from afar, And your daughters will be carried in the arms. "Then you will see and be radiant, And your heart will thrill and rejoice; Because the abundance of the sea will be turned to you, The wealth of the nations will come to you".... Isaiah 60:1-5 NASB*

[5783] A "great faith" is a faith that sets itself to endure UNTIL the fulfillment of the goal *[the revelation of God's Will/Word abiding in their heart comes into physical manifestation]*. "Little faith" is a faith that does not endure long because it succumbs to the "outward pressures" the Enemy comes against them with.

**"succumb"** - to give way in the face of overwhelming force or desire;

*Latin:* **"succumbere"** - to be overcome, from **sub** + **cumbere** - from **"cubare"** to lie down;

*...."These are the ones who are beside the road where the word is sown; and when they hear, immediately Satan comes and takes away the word which has been sown in them. "In a similar way these are the ones on whom seed was sown on the rocky places, who, when they hear the word, immediately receive it with joy; and they have no firm root in themselves, but are only temporary; then, when **affliction** or **persecution** arises because of the word, immediately they fall away. "And others are the ones on whom seed was sown among the thorns; these are the ones who have heard the word, but **the worries of the world**, and **the deceitfulness of riches**, and **the desires for other things** [that are apart from God's Will] enter in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful".... Mark 4:15-19 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5784] If one is going to operate in, and fulfill, a true Kingdom-ministry they must be found operating *[abiding]* in the absolute Truths *[Kingdom-principle]* found in My Word.

*...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## FOR

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28*

NASB

[5785] Those who seek to build their "own" kingdom will surely be found to be a "stumbling block" to those who are advancing My Kingdom.

.... *"He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

.... *"Then He [Jesus] left the crowds and went into the house. And His disciples came to Him and said, "Explain to us the parable of the tares of the field." And He said, "The one who sows the good seed is the Son of Man, and the field is the world; **and as for the good seed, these are the sons of the kingdom;** and the tares are the sons of the evil one; and the enemy who sowed them is the devil, and the harvest is the end of the age; and the reapers are angels. "So just as the tares are gathered up and burned with fire, so shall it be at the end of the age. "The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. **THEN THE RIGHTEOUS WILL SHINE FORTH AS THE SUN in the kingdom of their Father.** He who has ears, let him hear".... Matthew 13:36-43 NASB*

[5786] When the "spirit" is in ascendancy over the soul and body THEN it becomes continually "conscious" [*aware of, alerted to*] "the things that are NOT seen through natural [*physical*] means.

"**ascendancy**" - governing or controlling influence; domination;

"**alerted to**" - made fully aware and attentive to;

.... *"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendancy] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

.... *"for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

"**sense knowledge**" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

....*"For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5787]                    **THE LAW [PRINCIPLE] OF DISPLACEMENT**

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

The "law of displacement is an absolute Truth [*principle*] in My Kingdom. For it is certain, that the entrance of Light will always displace darkness. The entrance of Love will always displace hatred. The entrance of supernatural Peace will always displace torment. The entrance of Wisdom will always displace worldly wisdom [*and the philosophies of men and the doctrines of demons etc.*]. The entrance of Faith will always displace fear. The entrance of Revelation Knowledge will always displace [*override, supercede*] "sense knowledge" at every turn. The entrance of Joy will always displace discouragement, despair [*hopelessness*] and disheartenment - and the entrance of a revelation of Righteousness [*a revelation of one's true identity and positioning, in Christ*] will always displace fear, doubt [*double-mindedness*] unbelief - and the unrighteous motives [*and ever increasing hardness of heart*] that are their fruit.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My precious children to saturate their heart [*spirit, inner man*] with My Word, in My Presence, for as one enters into the place of My divine overflow [*the Blessing*] then it is CERTAIN that any ground that is not of Me within them shall SURELY be "displaced" by the various Kingdom-forces {*Faith, Righteousness, Wisdom, Truth etc.*} rising up from within - through the power and unction of My Spirit.

**"torment"** - to afflict with great bodily or mental suffering and pain; to worry or annoy excessively; to afflict or harass - as by incessant repetition of vexations or annoyance;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"you are A CHOSEN RACE, A royal PRIESTHOOD, A HOLY NATION, A PEOPLE FOR God's OWN POSSESSION, so that you may proclaim the excellencies of Him who has*



*called you out of darkness into His marvelous light".... 1 Peter 2:9 NASB*

*...."the love of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

*...."Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

*...."See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

*...."my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [enticing and plausible] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the [Holy] Spirit and power [a proof by the Spirit and power of God, operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them], so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men [human philosophy and agenda], but in the power [and Wisdom] of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

*...."for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."faith comes by hearing, and the ear to hear by the [anointed] word [words] of God".... Romans 10:17 The Amplified Translation*

.... "Trust [faith] is awakened by hearing an authentic confession of who Christ is and what He does [has Done - His "finished work"]".... Romans 10:17 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "the joy of the Lord is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10 NASB

.... "Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation

.... "In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[5788] One of the Enemy's chief schemes to keep My children from entering into the "Kingdom" is to control them to such a degree that they will not rise above a "sin-consciousness" - the fruit of which is a strong and total adherence to "sense-knowledge" [outward perceptions] rather than the revelation knowledge [faith] which is the currency of the Kingdom.

The removal of "sin-consciousness" can only come to pass when it is replaced [through the continual renewing of the mind] by a "righteousness-consciousness".

**"currency"** - medium of exchange that is in current use in a particular country [in this case, the Kingdom of God];

Latin: **"currere"** - to run, flow;

**"sin-consciousness"** - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life - through an adherence to "sense-knowledge" [Romans 8:1-2 KJV];

**"righteousness-consciousness"** - a continual awareness [through revelation] of who we "actually" are in Christ;

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"] to stand in God's Presence [or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [unworthiness];

.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

.... *"Therefore I will look to the Lord; I will wait for the God of my salvation; my God will hear me".... Micah 7:7*

[5789] Obedience in even the smallest details of one's life will be the catalyst to the "domino effect" that is about to manifest in a very big way in the midst of My faithful ones.

**"domino effect"** - the cumulative effect that results when one event precipitates a series of like events;

.... *"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

.... *"See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV*

.... *"I declared the former things long ago and they went forth from My mouth, and I proclaimed them. Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass".... Isaiah 48:3 NASB*

[5790] It is as My Grace is "revealed" to the pure [*receiving*] heart [*spirit, inner man*] in a continually greater measure that will cause My faithful ones to enter into the place wherein they will be "full partakers" of My true Nature and Character - and wherever they go in this final hour they shall demonstrate the power of My Kingdom in the midst of the ever increasing darkness of the "world" and its systems. Truly I say to you, out of their innermost being [*spirit, heart*] shall flow "torrents of Living Water" - and, thus, shall the knowledge [*revelation of*] My Glory [*manifested Presence*] and Grace [*which is the total summation of My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace*] "cover" the earth as a flood of Light and Truth, as the waters cover the sea.

**"summation"** - an aggregate or total;

**"aggregate"** - taken or considered as a whole;

**"cover"** - to place something over or upon, as for protection, concealment, or warmth;

.... *"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust [the desire for things that are apart from God]".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

...."Wherefore [for this cause or reason], having put out of the way once for all everything that would impede the free action of your mind, be calm and collected in spirit [in your inner man], and set your hope [trust, confidence] perfectly, wholly, and unchangeably, without doubt and despondency, upon the Grace that is being brought to you upon the occasion of the revelation of Jesus Christ [the Word of God]; as obedient children, not assuming an outward expression [in word or deed] which does not come from [originate in] your inner being [spirit] and [therefore] is not representative of it".... 1 Peter 1:13-15 The Wuest Translation

[5791] The simple truth of the matter is that all that My children need to be focused on in this most critical and glorious hour is to be found acknowledging [considering] My Word and My Spirit in ALL of their ways - in order that they might be found actively walking [one thought, word, and action at a time] in ALL of the revelation they have been blessed with through the years. Faithfulness in this matter will SURELY lead to more and more revelation - right through to the end of the age.

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5792] My people must make no mistake about it, holding to ANY form of unforgiveness [resentment, bitterness, offense etc.] is defiling [on a continual basis] to their inner man [spirit, heart]. This leads to great distress, turmoil and darkness.

**"distress"** - great pain, anxiety, or sorrow; acute physical or mental suffering; affliction; trouble;

**"turmoil"** - a state of great commotion, confusion, or disturbance; tumult; agitation; disquiet:

...."if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them,

*letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father [be enabled to] forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Strive to live in peace with everybody and pursue that consecration and holiness without which no one will [ever] see the Lord. Exercise foresight and be on the watch to look [after one another], to see that no one falls back from and fails to secure God's grace [His unmerited favor and spiritual blessing], in order that no root of resentment [rancor, bitterness, or hatred] shoots forth and causes trouble and bitter torment, and the many become contaminated and defiled by it".... Hebrews 12:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5793] Unbelief blinds the hearts of My people to Spiritual Reality - the absolute Truth of [Kingdom-principles found in] My Word. This is precisely why the Enemy is always attempting to "draw" My people into unbelief and mistrust for, if he is able to do so, it then keeps pulling [dragging] down many into a place wherein they maintain a form of "heart-fellowship" with the world rather than their true, spiritual positioning in Christ - in the Heavenly places at My right Hand.

*...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5794] Fear [worry, anxiety] and faith BOTH speak [call] things that are not as though they [already] are.

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

THEREFORE

...."Therefore take no thought, SAYING [in fear and unbelief], What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?".... Matthew 6:31 KJV

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

[5795] My people need never fear when the Love they exercise in [and over] a certain situation is not accepted or returned. For, truly I say to you, the Love that they have been exercising will not only [ultimately] bear fruit in that certain situation, it is bearing [and has continued to bear] fruit in every other situation in their "sphere of existence". So, even though it "appeared" that there was nothing happening outwardly they can rejoice that the fullness of Harvest will surely come forth - without exception - as they continue to hold to a steadfast faith, love and patience.

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [friend and foe alike] as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

...."Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

...."Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord [words and acts of Love], knowing that your toil [obedience] is not in vain in the Lord".... 1 Corinthians 15:58 NASB

...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who

*through faith and patience inherit the promises [in this case, the desired goal of the intercession]" .... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]" .... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5796]

### **THE VISION OF "THE PUPPET MASTER"**

**"ominous"** - threatening; indicating the nature of a significant future event, for good or evil;

**VISION:** I saw a figure just above the earth pulling the "strings" that were attached [*like a puppeteer is attached to his puppets*] to a number of entities that covered distinct regions/nations throughout the entire earth. These "entities", in turn, had strings that were attached to those actually walking on the earth, Up and behind both the Puppet Master and the other "puppet masters" below him, Then, I saw a dark and "ominous" storm cloud.

- Both the Puppet Master and the puppet masters had their backs to this dark and ominous cloud and they were totally unaware of what what about to transpire - which was an ensuing, "major collision".

- Within the "storm cloud" there were great flashes of "fiery" lightning, and great and resounding peals of thunder that reverberated and shook intensely all that was below.

- On the other side of this "storm cloud" was the brightest light one can imagine - and I could tell that once the first part of the cloud passed over there would be very "clear skies" and great calm.

- I, then, heard a "great shout" proceeding forth from the "bright light".

- I then saw many on earth who were being controlled by the "strings" that had their origin in the "puppet masters" suddenly turn and take out a sharp sword and swing it at the strings which were attached to them. Then, immediately, they began to "rise" up in the air - far above both the Puppet Master and the puppet masters - right into [*and through*] the storm cloud into the aforementioned "brightest light, imaginable" - joining others who were already abiding in that great light.

### **The Father spoke to me and said:**

The figure above the earth represents Satan [*the "god" of the world system*] - as the

Puppet Master [and his "master plan" for the complete control of the nations].

The "strings" that he was pulling are representative of the plans coming forth from the Satanic "war room" [headquarters] - and the "soulical control" that is their fruit.

The "number of entities ["puppet masters"] they were attached to are representative of the "principalities and powers" [and the powers of darkness] that are assigned to different regions and localities within each nation.

The strings the "puppet masters" were pulling that were attached to "the people walking in the earth" are representative of the "control and manipulation" being carried out by the aforementioned principalities and powers [and the various spirits of darkness etc. that do their bidding].

The people "walking in the earth" are representative of those who are bound to the "world" and its systems - through a "love" [heart-attachment] to the world and its ways [including many who call themselves "Christian"].

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

The "dark and ominous cloud" is representative of My Divine Justice and Judgement on the Evil One and his forces. It will be an absolute Judgement that will absolutely "blindsides" the Enemy and his schemes [strongholds] - "shaking" the entire earth violently, and instantly setting vast multitudes free.

The fact that both the Puppet Master and the puppet masters were "unaware" of the dark and ominous cloud signifies that the Enemy and his forces, in their arrogance and pride, are completely blinded to Spiritual Reality - and the totality of My absolute Truth [and the Kingdom-principles found therein] that is about to explode upon [throughout] the earth.

...*"Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with You--they who frame and hide their unrighteous doings under [the sacred name of] law? They band themselves together against the life of the [consistently] righteous and condemn the innocent to death. But the Lord has become my High Tower and Defense, and my God the Rock of my refuge. **And He will turn back upon them their own iniquity and will wipe them out by means of their own wickedness; the Lord our God will wipe them out".... Psalms 94:20-23 The Amplified Translation***

....*"Why are the nations in an uproar And the peoples devising a vain thing? The kings of the earth take their stand and the rulers take counsel together against the LORD and against His Anointed, saying, 'Let us tear their fetters apart and cast away their cords from us!' **He who sits***



***in the heavens laughs, the Lord scoffs at them. Then He will speak to them in His anger and terrify them in His fury, saying, 'But as for Me, I have installed My King Upon Zion, My holy mountain'".... Psalms 2:1-6 NASB***

*....the multitude of your enemies will become like fine dust, and the multitude of the ruthless ones like the chaff which blows away; And it will happen instantly, suddenly. From the LORD of hosts you will be punished with thunder and earthquake and loud noise, with whirlwind and tempest and the flame of a consuming fire".... Isaiah 29:5-6 NASB*

The great flashes of "fiery" lightning are representative of the sudden bursts of holy Fire [divine Light - and the revelation of absolute Truth that is its spontaneous fruit] that will be released over the entire earth

*...."The LORD also said to Moses, "Go to the people and consecrate them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their garments, and let them be ready for the third day, for on the third day the LORD will come down on Mount Sinai in the sight of all the people".... Exodus 19:10-11 NASB*

*...."So it came about on the third day, when it was morning, that there were thunder and lightning flashes and a thick cloud upon the mountain and a very loud trumpet sound, so that all the people who were in the camp trembled. And Moses brought the people out of the camp to meet God, and they stood at the foot of the mountain. Now Mount Sinai was all in smoke because the LORD descended upon it in fire; and its smoke ascended like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked violently. When the sound of the trumpet grew louder and louder, Moses spoke and God answered him with thunder".... Exodus 19:16-19 NASB*

*...."Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

The "resounding peals of thunder" are representative of the aftermath [continuing reverberations] of the violent collision that is about take place between God and His angels and the forces of darkness who, up until that time, had been unleashing a widespread deception throughout the nations - a widespread deception that was aimed at keeping the masses "fearbound" and in confusion and darkness.

*...."In my distress I called upon the LORD, Yes, I cried to my God; And from His temple He heard my voice, And my cry for help came into His ears. "Then the earth shook and quaked, The foundations of heaven were trembling And were shaken, because He was angry. "Smoke went up out of His nostrils, Fire from His mouth devoured; Coals were kindled by it. "He bowed the heavens also, and came down With thick darkness under His feet. "And He rode on a cherub and flew; And He appeared on the wings of the wind. "And He made darkness canopies around Him, A mass of waters, thick clouds of the sky. "From the brightness before Him Coals of fire were kindled. "The LORD thundered from heaven, And the Most High uttered His voice. "And*

*He sent out arrows, and scattered them, Lightning, and routed them".... 2 Samuel 22:7-15 NASB*

The ensuing, major collision will be the result of a "shout" [*of faith - and corporate obedience*] released corporately through a holy Church [*Ecclesia*] - a remnant [*Glorious*] Church. It will be as "Jericho" [*the walls and barriers of darkness will come down with one shout*]! The "shout", itself will be the spontaneous fruit of faith and corporate obedience by those abiding in the revelation of who they are in Christ: the Righteousness of God, the Wisdom of God etc.

**"collision"** - a coming violently into contact; clash;

*...."The LORD your God who goes before you will Himself fight on your behalf, just as He did for you in Egypt before your eyes"... Deuteronomy 1:30 NASB*

*....,"The breaker goes up before them; They break out, pass through the gate and go out by it. So their king goes on before them, And the LORD at their head".... Micah 2:13 NASB*

*....The LORD said to Joshua, "See, I have given Jericho into your hand, with its king and the valiant warriors. "You shall march around the city, all the men of war circling the city once. You shall do so for six days. "Also seven priests shall carry seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark; then on the seventh day you shall march around the city seven times, and the priests shall blow the trumpets. "It shall be that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when you hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city will fall down flat, and the people will go up every man straight ahead.... But Joshua commanded the people, saying, "You shall not shout nor let your voice be heard nor let a word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I tell you, 'Shout!' Then you shall shout!" Joshua 6:2-5, 10 NASB*

*...."He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB*

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us [past tense] wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."Behold, as for the proud one, his soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith [revelation, trust in God]".... Habakkuk 2:4 NASB*

*...."Then your light will break forth like the dawn, and your healing will quickly appear; then your righteousness [force of righteousness] will go before you, and the glory of the Lord will be your rear guard".... Isaiah 58:8 NASB*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love,*

*divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

The "brightest light" one can imagine on the other side of this "storm cloud" is representative of the Glory [*manifested Presence*] of God shining upon and flowing through those children of God that are walking in their true spiritual positioning in Christ - seated at the right Hand of the Father in the heavenly places.

*...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His Glory [manifested Presence] will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

I then saw many on earth who were being controlled by the "strings" that had their origin in the "puppet masters" suddenly turn and take out a sharp sword and swing it at the strings which were attached to them - and immediately they began to "rise" up in the air - far above both the Puppet Master and the puppet masters. right into and through the storm cloud into the brightest light, imaginable. joining others who were already abiding in that great light.

The "clear skies" and great calm are representative of the aftermath of this great outpouring of the Glory of God throughout the earth - leading to the manifestation of a Great Awakening - and the reception of the fullness of the Great Harvest that will be its spontaneous fruit.

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness] of the glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

*...."For thus says the LORD of hosts, 'Once more in a little while, I am going to shake the heavens and the earth, the sea also and the dry land. 'I will shake all the nations; and **they will come with the wealth of all nations, and I will fill this house with glory,**' says the LORD of hosts. **'The silver is Mine and the gold is Mine,'** declares the LORD of hosts. **'The latter glory of this house will be greater than the former,'** says the LORD of hosts, **'and in this place I will give peace,'** declares the LORD of hosts".... Haggai 2:6-9 NASB*

*...."this is [the beginning of] what was spoken through the prophet Joel: "And it shall come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit [Who is ] upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall*

*dream [divinely suggested] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [day]. And it shall be that **whoever** shall call upon the name of the Lord [invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord - Christ] shall be saved [begin to experience the fullness of salvation and Covenant-relationship with God] [Joel 2:28-32.]".... Acts 2:16-21 The Amplified Translation*

[5797] Truth, in His fullness [*absoluteness*], must [*and will*] be revealed to the masses [*multitudes*] in this last of the last hour.

**"absoluteness"** - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure; free from restriction or limitation; not limited in any way;

*...."Jesus said to him, "I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to [enters into the Will of] the Father [Spiritual Reality] but through Me".... John 14:6 NASB*

[5798] It is time for My people to "move forward" [*advance*] - in a big way.

*...."If we live by the [Holy] Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. [If by the Holy Spirit we have our life in God, let us go forward walking in line, our conduct controlled by the Spirit.] Let us not become vainglorious and self-conceited, competitive and challenging and provoking and irritating to one another, envying and being jealous of one another".... Galatians 5:25-26 The Amplified Translation*

[5799] Bringing every thought captive to a revelation of My Word [*Spiritual Reality*] is an ongoing act of the will.

**"ongoing"** - continuing without termination or interruption;

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5800] The more that one's words are aligned with a revelation of Spiritual Reality [*My Word - and all that He encompasses*] the higher the "frequency" [*of vibration*] upon the words they speak [*proclaim*]. "High frequency" words will [*ultimately*] always produce the desired result concerning that portion of My Will/Word one is exercising [*focusing*] their faith upon in any given moment.

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking [and looking at] the*

*things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect, words] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 NASB*

[5801] If one holds to *[is found maintaining]* negative *[fear-filled]* thoughts and beliefs, then it of the utmost importance for them to set themselves apart unto Me *[and My Word]* with a view to allowing Me *[by My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, Who is the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Truth]* to both reveal and expel any ground in their heart *[spirit]* that has caused them *[up until that time]* to be held captive to a "mindset" or belief system that has kept them far below their "Kingdom-position" in Christ. Let it be clearly understood that until any "hidden beliefs" that have controlled one's life to any degree are "uncovered" and replaced with a revelation of the absolute Truth of My Word *[Spiritual Reality]* they will not be able to operate in the fullness of My unlimited Power that will be poured forth *[out upon]* the masses in this final and most Glorious hour.

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

[5802] Let each and every one of My precious children be found partaking of the Bread of absolute Truth in this most critical and glorious hour.

*...."But he [Jesus] answered and said, It is written, "Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God".... Matthew 4:4 KJV*

*...."feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation*

[5803] When one "cultivates" thanksgiving *[when one is faithful to praise and give thanks on an ongoing basis]* it expands their capacity to receive from on High.

**"cultivate"** - to promote or improve the growth of something by diligent labor and attention; to develop through training; refine;

*...."I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders".... Psalm 9:1 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

....*"praise and give thanks, as prescribed by David the man of God".... Nehemiah 12:24 NASB*

[5804] A true "delegated authority" [leader] ALWAYS seeks [and does] what is best for those they are in a position of authority over.

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends ".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[5805] Many perpetuate [sustain] their "ministry" by continuing to foster [encourage] a dependence upon "flesh and blood" [worldly wisdom and counsel] above My Word and My Spirit in the lives of all those that they "minister" to - thus allowing the Evil to maintain his control in their lives [both the minister and those they minister to].

....*How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season And its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

[5806] Before My Glorious Church departs this earth the Enemy will be exposed totally for exactly what [who] he is.

....*"How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, You who have weakened the nations! But you said in your heart, 'I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, And I will sit on the mount of assembly In the recesses of the north. 'I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High.' NEVERTHELESS you will be thrust down to Sheol, To the recesses of the pit. **Those who see you will gaze at you, They will ponder over you, [saying,] 'Is this the man who made the earth tremble, Who shook kingdoms, Who made the world like a wilderness and overthrew its cities, Who did not allow his prisoners to [go] home?'.... Isaiah 14:12-17 NASB***

....*"And the devil who deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and brimstone,*

*where the beast and the false prophet are also; and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever".... Revelation 20:10 NASB*

[5807] In these days, it is of the utmost importance that each and every one of My children are found focusing on Spiritual Reality. For it is in this way, that they will continually rise above the deep darkness and distractions of the world and, at the same time, enter fully into *[and demonstrate]* My Kingdom - right through to the end of the age.

*...."seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

*...."Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

*...."let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5808] What one truly believes in their heart *[spirit]* today is the spontaneous by-product of the sum of words they have spoken in days past - and this, without exception. For it is out of the abundance of that which has been "sown" *[spoken over and]* into the heart *[spirit, inner man]* the mouth speaks - and the heart "believes" .

*...."as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

*...."This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB XXXXX*

*...."A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing].*

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular *[consistent]* return *[in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]*

**FOR**

*...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The*

*Amplified Translation*

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 *The Amplified Translation*

[5809] To the degree that one walks in obedience in the time of "abasing" [*apparent lack, lowly circumstances*] it is to that degree that they will walk in obedience in the time of My divine superabundance and blessing.

**"abasing"** - to lower or reduce;

...."I have come to learn, in the circumstances in which I am placed, to be independent of these.... I know in fact how to discipline myself in lowly circumstances. I know in fact how to conduct myself when I have more than enough. In everything and in all things I have learned the secret, both to be satiated and to be hungry, and to have more than enough and to lack. I am strong for all things in the One who constantly infuses strength in me".... *Philippians 4:10-13 The Wuest Translation*

...."He who is faithful [obedient] in a very little thing is faithful [obedient] also in much; and he who is unrighteous [disobedient] in a very little thing is unrighteous [disobedient] also in much".... *Luke 16:10 NASB*

[5810] As one abides in the "fasted life" [*continually seeking to obey {and obeying} in every aspect of life and ministry*] they will never be found permitting [*allowing*] the blessings that are the spontaneous fruit of their life before Me to mean more to them than I do.

...."feed me with the food [*both spiritual and physical*] that is needful for me".... *Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation*

[5811] All these years I have taught well, those whom I have called, the great importance of "words" and, now, they shall fully understand why as I send My holy apostles and prophets forth! For as they speak, the kingdom of darkness shall be thrown into "utter confusion", and where My beloved handmaidens and bondservants stand speaking My Word, My Kingdom shall become a "reality" to all those within the sound of their voice.

Never before has My Word been put forth in such power as in this time of the "last wave" of My five-fold ministry being sent forth. Take no "pre-conceived notions" in this hour - for the chains of bondage shall literally "dissolve" as My Word goes forth in the power of My Spirit.

...."grant that Your bond-servants may speak Your word with all confidence, while You extend Your hand to heal, and signs and wonders take place through the name of Your holy servant Jesus." *And when they had prayed, the place where they had gathered together was*



*shaken, and they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak the word of God with boldness".... Acts 4:29-31 NASB*

*...."As the snow and rain doth fall from heaven do not return until they have accomplished their purpose, so can the earth in causing it to sprout with new life, providing seed to sow and bread to eat. So also will be the word that I speak, it does not return to me unfulfilled. My Word performs My purpose and fulfills the mission I sent it out to accomplish".... Isaiah 55:10-11 TPT*

[5812] The purpose of "words" where My people are concerned is not to communicate their "feelings" [*soulically - all that has its origin in sense knowledge and perception*] but, rather, to speak words that are perfectly aligned with Spiritual Reality [*a revelation of My Word/Will*] - thus, effecting positive change in not only their own lives but, also, in the lives of all those in their "sphere of existence".

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [*friend and foe alike*] as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

*...."for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5813] Only those who have gained a deep revelation of the importance of words will enter fully into the Kingdom in this hour. For it is the sum total of one's words spoken in Righteousness out of the abundance of Life and Light found in their spirit [*inner man*] that will forge their Kingdom-destiny and bring them fully into their precious inheritance, in Christ.

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the*

*springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....  
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been  
"established" in] the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

**"established"** - to make secure or permanent [*in this case, that which is "written" [painted  
indelibly] on one's heart by the Holy Spirit*];

**"indelibly"** - that cannot be eliminated, forgotten, changed, or the like; incapable of being erased  
or obliterated;

*Latin: "indelebilis" - indestructible;*

[5814] It is a grievous thing to me [*persecution for My Word's {righteousness}' sake*] , My  
beloved ones, but you must be found faithful to persevere in this persecution - speaking only  
words of righteousness [*words that align themselves perfectly with Spiritual Reality and the  
absolute Truth of My Word*] in the face of the Enemy's lies.

*...."Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is  
the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when people insult you and persecute you, and falsely  
say all kinds of evil against you because of Me. "Rejoice and be glad, for your reward in heaven  
is great".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward  
circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true  
knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought  
captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]"....  
2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5815] As you have faithfully endured, My beloved and faithful ones, so shall your wealth  
[*superabundance*] and righteousness endure - right through to the end of the age, and forever.

*...."Riches and honor are with me [Wisdom], enduring wealth and righteousness"....  
Proverbs 8:18 NASB*

*...."I walk in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of justice, to endow those  
who love me with wealth, that I may fill their treasuries".... Proverbs 8:20-21 NASB*

*...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, And the glory of the LORD has risen upon you.  
"For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will  
rise upon you And His glory will appear upon you. "Nations will come to your light, And kings to*

*the brightness of your rising. "Lift up your eyes round about and see; They all gather together, they come to you. Your sons will come from afar, And your daughters will be carried in the arms. "Then you will see and be radiant, And your heart will thrill and rejoice; Because the abundance of the sea will be turned to you, The wealth of the nations will come to you".... Isaiah 60:1-5 NASB*

[5816] Indeed, the "sun of righteousness" shall arise in this hour, bringing with it healing, divine restoration and the fulfillment of every promise I have spoken to you, My beloved ones.

*...."for you who fear [reverence] My Name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall [in great joy]. You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:2-3 NASB*

*...."Then your light will break forth like the dawn, and your healing will quickly appear; then your righteousness [force of righteousness] will go before you, and the glory of the Lord will be your rear guard".... Isaiah 58:8 NASB*

[5817] If one succumbs to the Enemy's tactic to move them from a place of operating in [releasing] the force of righteousness then it is certain that they will be found releasing to a certain degree the force [spirit] of unrighteousness THEREBY negating the effects of righteousness and furthering the Enemy's schemes to keep My people in a place far below their true Identity [the fullness of their precious inheritance], in Christ.

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5818] In many cases, "numbers" appear to be a good thing. However, if there is a lack of humility before [complete trust in and dependence upon] Me in those out in the forefront of ministry then it is certain that the quest for greater and greater "numbers" is rooted in both the fear of man and the seeking the praises and approval of man - as well as the "love of money". Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every one of My precious children, in this hour, to enter into that place wherein they can "practice" [diligently] an absolute faith and trust in Me [in My Word]. For, as they do, it is certain that they will be given a "platform" that will far surpass anything that they could have even begun to imagine in their "own" understanding - and this, right through to the end of the age.

*...."Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work*

*within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."No servant is able to serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [riches, or anything in which you trust and on which you rely]. Now the Pharisees, who were covetous and lovers of money, heard all these things [taken together], and they began to sneer at and ridicule and scoff at Him. But He said to them, You are the ones who declare yourselves just and upright before men, but God knows your hearts. For what is exalted and highly thought of among men is detestable and abhorrent [an abomination] in the sight of God. [I Sam. 16:7; Prov. 21:2]".... Luke 16:13-15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."those who crave to be rich fall into temptation and a snare and into many foolish [useless, godless] and hurtful desires that plunge men into ruin and destruction and miserable perishing. For the love of money is a root of all evils; it is through this craving that some have been led astray and have wandered from the faith and pierced themselves through with many acute [mental] pangs. But as for you, O man of God, flee from all these things; aim at and pursue righteousness [right standing with God and true goodness], godliness [which is the loving fear of God and being Christlike], faith, love, steadfastness [patience], and gentleness of heart. Fight the good fight of the faith; lay hold of the eternal life to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:9-12 The Amplified Translation*

[5819] The "recreated" [born-again] spirit is not only a spirit that is devoid of fear [when guarded diligently] it is a spirit of My Power, My Love and has operates in the "Mind of Christ". It is also a "spirit of Wisdom and Revelation" - a direct channel of perfect communication between My Spirit and one's deepest inner being [heart]. As one keeps their spirit man in a continual place of "ascendency" [dominion] over their soul [mind, will, emotions] and body THEN My Life and Light will continually quicken every aspect of that one's being - leading not only to the continual release of the fruit of the spirit [Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control] but, also, the perfect manifestation [operation] of the gifts of the Spirit [word of wisdom, word of knowledge, gift of prophecy, gift of special faith, gifts of healing, gift of miracles, discerning of spirits, gift of tongues, interpretation of tongues] - with a view to the fullness of My perfect Purpose being accomplished in any given moment for the establishment of the Church and the advancement of My Kingdom. Indeed, it is My desire to see each and every one of My precious children live out of their spirit [inner man] that I might be found pouring forth "torrents" of My Life and Glory. For it is in this way that in this final hour the knowledge [revelation] and experience of My Glory [manifested Presence] shall be known in every nation throughout the earth - as a "flood".

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

.... "Now there are varieties of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are varieties of ministries, and the same Lord. There are varieties of effects, but the same God who works all things in all [persons.] But to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good. For to one is given the word of wisdom through the Spirit, and to another the word of knowledge according to the same Spirit; to another faith by the same Spirit, and to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit, and to another the effecting of miracles, and to another prophecy, and to another the distinguishing of spirits, to another [various] kinds of tongues, and to another the interpretation of tongues. But one and the same Spirit works all these things, distributing to each one individually just as He wills".... 1 Corinthians 12:4-11 NASB

[5820] As one keeps their spirit [inner man] in ascendancy over their soul [mind, will and emotions] and body it is certain that they will have a divine [supernatural] "foresight" - not only concerning the path which I have set out for them from before the foundations of the earth but, also, to know and discern the hearts [spirit] of all those who cross their path.

...."MY SON, if you will receive my words and treasure up my commandments within you, Making your ear attentive to skillful and godly Wisdom and inclining and directing your heart and mind to understanding [applying all your powers to the quest for it]; Yes, if you cry out for insight and raise your voice for understanding, If you seek [Wisdom] as for silver and search for skillful and godly Wisdom as for hidden treasures, Then you will understand the reverent and worshipful fear of the Lord and find the knowledge of [our omniscient] God. [Pro 1:7] For the Lord gives skillful and godly Wisdom; **from His mouth come knowledge and understanding.** He hides away sound and godly Wisdom and stores it for the righteous (those who are upright and in right standing with Him); He is a shield to those who walk uprightly and in integrity, That He may guard the paths of justice; yes, He preserves the way of His saints. [1Sa 2:9; Psa 66:8-9] Then you will understand righteousness, justice, and fair dealing [in every area and relation]; yes, you will understand every good path. **For skillful and godly Wisdom shall enter into your heart [inner man], and knowledge shall be pleasant to you.**

"**discretion**" - freedom or authority to make judgments and to act [or speak] as one sees fit;

**Discretion** [divine foresight in the inner man] shall watch over you, understanding shall keep you, **To deliver you from the way of evil and the evil men**, from men who speak perverse things and are liars.... **SO may you walk in the way of good men, and keep to the paths of the [consistently] righteous** (the upright, in right standing with God). For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the men of integrity, blameless and complete [in God's sight], shall remain in it".... Proverbs 2:1-12, 20-21 The Amplified Translation

[5821]"Counsel" that is received from on High is the fruit of a divine Wisdom. The "counsel" that is rooted and grounded in self-effort and desire [good intentions] is worldly wisdom - and can bear no good fruit, whatsoever.

...."Wisdom is with those who receive counsel [from God]".... Proverbs 13:10 NASB

....*"The thoughts of the righteous are just, but the counsels [guidance] of the wicked [unrighteously motivated] are deceitful [false and misleading].... Proverbs 12:5 NASB*

....*How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season And its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

....*"And my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [enticing and plausible] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the [Holy] Spirit and power [a proof by the Spirit and power of God, operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them], so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men [human philosophy and understanding], but in the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

[5822] Fear [*"tempered" by rebellion and unbelief*], when "practiced", leads to hardness of heart and "allows" the Enemy to maintain a stronghold of darkness which blocks one's capacity to receive a revelation of My Word/Will - and the spiritual understanding necessary that is its fruit.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"God hath not given us the [a] spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

[5823] Without great times of "solitude" [*aloneness with the Father and His Word*] no true Kingdom-work is possible.

....*"In quietness and trust is your strength".... Isaiah 30:15 NASB*

....*"My soul waits in silence [quietness and rest] for God only; from Him is my salvation".... Psalm 62:1 NASB*

....*"My soul, wait in silence [quietness and rest] for God only, for my hope [expectation] is from Him.... Psalm 62:5 NASB*

....*"I am standing in absolute stillness, silent before the one I love, waiting as long as it takes for him to rescue me. Only God is my Savior, and he will not fail me. For he alone is my safe place. His wrap-around presence always protects me as my champion defender. There's no risk of failure with God! So why would I let worry paralyze me, even when troubles multiply*

*around me? God's glory is all around me! His wrap-around presence is all I need, for the Lord is my Savior, my hero, and my life-giving strength".... Psalms 62:5-7 The Amplified Translation*

[5824] Meekness is simply divine Power under the control [*restraint*] of Love.

**"meekness"** - having a patient, gentle disposition;

*....the fruit of the [Holy] Spirit [the work which His presence within accomplishes] is love, joy (gladness), peace, patience (an even temper, forbearance), kindness, goodness (benevolence), faithfulness, Gentleness (meekness, humility), self-control (self-restraint, continence). Against such things there is no law [that can bring a charge]".... Galatians 5:22-23 The Amplified Translation*

[5825] Whether or not I am "consciously" present and perceived or whether there is no "sense-perception" of My Power and Presence at all I am just as close to [*and watching over*] My precious children AT ALL TIMES - according to My Word which states:

*...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation*

*...."I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB*

**"forsake"** - abandon, reject;

*...."I [Jesus - the Word of God] - am with you ALWAYS, even to the end of the age".... Matthew 28:20 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5826] A "victor-mentality" or consciousness is born out of the fruit of righteousness [*a deep revelation of one's true Identity, in Christ*].

*...."My mouth shall tell of Your righteousness and of Your salvation all day long; For I do not know the sum of them".... Psalm 71:15 NASB*

.... *"Bearing the sword of Righteousness in my right hand, the shield [of faith] on my left".... 2 Corinthians 6:7 Arthur S. Way Translation*

[5827] Prophetic words in this dispensation of Grace are "confirmational" first and foremost - not "directional". In other words, that which is "ministered" under the spirit of prophecy will always confirm *[witness with]* seeds that I have already sown in the heart of the one being prophesied to *[over]*.

.... *"I confirm the word of My servants and fulfil the prophecies of My messengers.... Isaiah 44:26 TPT*

.... *"Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And the Lord spoke to Moses face to face, as a man speaks to his friend".... Exodus 33:11 The Amplified Translation*

[5828] There is a perception *[spiritual understanding]* in the spirit *[inner man]* that is far deeper than ANY perception gained through "sense knowledge".

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

.... *"I had heard of You [only] by the hearing of the ear [sense-knowledge and perception], but now my [spiritual] eye sees You".... Job 42:5 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5829] Pride feeds on self-importance - and is "fuelled" by the constant approval of others in agreement with their agenda.

.... *"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

[5830] Righteous anger *[indignation]* can turn to unrighteous anger *[self-righteousness, self-exaltation]* if held to from a ground of offense taken.



.... *"he who is slow to anger appeases contention".... Proverbs 15:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"When angry, do not sin; do not ever let your wrath (your exasperation, your fury or indignation) last until the sun goes down. Leave no [such] room or foothold for the devil [give no opportunity to him]".... Ephesians 4:26-27 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Go ahead and be angry. You do well to be angry—but don't use your anger as fuel for revenge. And don't stay angry. Don't go to bed angry. Don't give the Devil that kind of foothold in your life".... Ephesians 4:26-27 The Message Paraphrase*

[5831] One cannot enter into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance, in Christ - and the "perfect liberty" that is its spontaneous fruit - apart from a "revelation" of absolute Truth [My Word - and the various Kingdom-principles found therein] "abiding" [actively "burning"] in their inner man [spirit].

.... *"You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God illumines my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Suddenly, GOD, you floodlight my life; I'm blazing with glory, God's glory!".... Psalms 18:28 The Message Bible*

.... *"If you continue in My Word, [then] you are truly disciples of Mine; and you will know [gain a revelation of] the truth, and the truth [that abiding revelation in your heart of absolute Truth] will make [and keep] you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB*

.... *"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

.... *"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word {absolute Truth}]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5832] Any word "ministered" to My people that is not a product of a revelation of absolute Truth abiding in their heart will surely cause those they are ministering to ["counselling"] to continue to fall short of the fullness of their precious inheritance - including the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs in Christ. For it is ONLY the revelation of absolute Truth received into one's spirit [inner man] that can "displace" any strongholds [ground] of darkness and fear.

**"displace"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart] give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB*

....*"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us [past tense] wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

....*"Surely he hath borne our griefs [past tense], and carried our sorrows [past tense]: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he [was] wounded [past tense] for our transgressions, [he was] bruised [past tense] for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him; and with his stripes we are healed".... Isaiah 53:4-5 KJV*

[5833] These are the days of My "suddenlies" - suddenlies [reward] for the righteous and suddenlies [exposure and judgement] for the unrighteous!

....*"When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The wicked become a ransom for the [uncompromisingly] righteous, and the treacherous for the upright [because the wicked themselves fall into the traps and pits they have dug for the good]".... Proverbs 21:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5834] "Preconceived notions" are the product of a "mental ascension" to My Word, and ALLOW the Enemy to maintain "unrighteous ground" in one's heart - an unrighteous ground that interferes *[in their inner man {spirit}]* with the flow *[advent]* of My divine ordering *[Wisdom]* for their life, and leads them onto the "paths of unrighteousness" rather than in the paths of righteousness.

**"preconceived notion"** - to form a conception or opinion of beforehand, as before seeing evidence *[in this case, a revelation of God's Word]* or as a result of previously held prejudice;

**"mental ascension"** - the reaching out *["up"]* to understand the Word *[Will]* of God in one's "own" *[soulish]* strength and understanding *[intellect]*;

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He [the Father] restores my soul; He guides me in paths of righteousness for His name's sake".... Psalms 23:3 Literal Translation*

*...."O send out Your light and Your truth, let them lead me; Let them bring me to Your holy hill And to Your dwelling places".... Psalm 43:3 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5835] Self-vindication *[self-justification]* is rooted and grounded in self-righteousness.

*...."He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

*...."For I say to you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will not enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 NASB*

*...."Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[5836] Self-righteousness is, quite simply, a very dangerous spirit that one can slip into - as they pursue the deeper revelations of My Word and My Kingdom - IF they are not continually found

guarding their heart [*spirit, inner man*] with ALL diligence. For, even revelation of the deeper mysteries of the Kingdom can become just simply "knowledge that puffs up" [*and, therefore, ineffectual [powerless] in advancing My Kingdom*] IF it is spoken forth [*and acted upon*] apart from the Spirit of Truth and Love - in a spirit of self-righteousness [*pride*].

....*"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

[5837] If one in ministry maintains ANY form of philosophical or psychological principles as they minister THEN it is certain that the Enemy will use them to keep the captives, captive. In other words, if one ministers apart from a "revelation" of the absolute Truth of My Word [*and the Kingdom-principles found therein*] they will surely be deceived into "believing" that they are bearing fruit in the lives of those they minister to - while, in reality they are NOT. For darkness cannot "displace" darkness nor can worldly wisdom in ANY of its forms deliver [*effect My salvation in one's life*] but, rather, it is ONLY the absolute truths and Kingdom-principles found in My Word that can COMPLETELY displace and dispel every last trace of the Enemy and his strongholds from one's life.

**"displace"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

**"dispel"** - drive away; scatter; disperse by force;

**"specious"** - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

....*"Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [based] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

....*"the love of God [the Father] has been poured out within our hearts [spirit, inner man] through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5838] Every aspect of one's ministry must be continually taken to the "High Place". For it is in that holy place wherein both resurrection and Ascension Life dwell, And it is from that place that My Grace is released in His fullness - a Grace [*divine empowerment*] that will set the captives free and empower them to enter into and fulfil the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ, in this final hour.

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."the path of the upright is a highway".... Proverbs 15:19 NASB*

*...."A highway will be there, a roadway, and it will be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean will not travel on it, but it will be for him who walks that way, and fools will not wander on it. No lion will be there, nor will any vicious beast go up on it; These will not be found there. But the redeemed will walk there, and the ransomed of the LORD will return And come with joyful shouting to Zion, with everlasting joy upon their heads. They will find gladness and joy, and sorrow and sighing will flee away".... Isaiah 35:8-10 NASB*

*...."God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB*

*...."My Grace is sufficient for you, for [My] power is perfected in weakness [a true leaning of one's entire being upon God and His Word]".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

[5839] In these days, it is of the utmost importance for My children to begin to live out of their spirit [*inner man*] in faith. For it is ONLY in this way that they will transcend [*continually rise above*] the chaos and ever-deepening darkness that is, even now, overtaking and overwhelming those who are in "heart-fellowship" with the world and its systems - and, thus, be found entering into their true Kingdom-position and destiny. Therefore, let their perfect spiritual positioning, in Christ, be the first and foremost pursuit of every heart - on an ongoing basis, and without exception.

*...."My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

## THEREFORE

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]"*.... 2  
*Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]"*.... *Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God [in the Kingdom]"*.... *Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5840] If one continues to fix their eyes on the problem then it is certain that they will be kept "down" in the low place - a place wherein the Enemy will "maintain" his control over their situation. It is only as one fixes their eyes on the absolute Truth of My Word "intensely" that they will be "drawn upwards" by the power of My Spirit to see that which they need to see and experience that which they need to experience.

**"intensely"** - to a high or extreme degree; highly engaged with;

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God], the author and perfecter of faith [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father]"*.... *Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]"*.... *Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....* *Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5841] I am preparing a people who will walk by "supernatural sight" not natural sight - a people who have, in their faithfulness to Me through many years, learned to walk "above" sense-knowledge and perception as their final authority.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] -

apart from "revelation" in the inner man [*spirit, heart*] through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

....*"we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5842] Sense-knowledge and perception [*soulish ministry*] produces "results" [*fruit*] in the midst of My people that fall FAR short of My highest purpose in any given situation. The true establishing of My Church is built on revelation, alone, and true success in "ministry" is found in the "unseen" rather than in that which is perceived "outwardly". For true success in one's life and ministry is NEVER based upon what one sees, feels or experiences through sense-knowledge and perception, it is based on faith-filled words and actions that are in alignment with the "unseen realm" [*the Kingdom*] and, thus, produce [*fulfil*] My highest Purpose, in EVERY purpose.

....*"for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5843] My Glorious Church will be a Church that trusts in the "unseen realm" rather than the methods, operations and "protocols" based on the understanding and "wisdom of man" [*and the doctrines of demons*] - a Church that trusts in Me, and in My Word - above ALL else.

....*"Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us. Selah".... Psalm 62:8 NASB*

....*"The fear of man brings a snare, but he who trusts in the LORD will be exalted".... Proverbs 29:25b NASB*

[5844] The key to the "spiritual transition" that is taking place right now in the midst of My faithful ones is the transition from ANY form of dependence upon sense-knowledge and perception to walk by revelation, alone - far above "sense-knowledge" [*the lower realm*] and into the deeper mysteries and Glory of My Kingdom.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

[5845] How can one consider themselves to have [*be found operating in*] the Mind of Christ if they are negligent in bringing EVERY thought captive [*through their words and actions*] to that Mind - a Mind that encompasses the deepest thoughts and intentions of My Heart and Will?

*...."we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

[5846] In many cases, the so-called "deliverance ministries" are "tinged" [*suffused, permeated*] with psychological principles [*the darkened wisdom of the world*]. Because of this, the Enemy's strongholds remain hidden at the "root" and, thus, he is able to maintain much leeway in the lives of both the "minister" [*counselor*] and the one that remains in captivity.

**"tinge"** - to impart a trace or slight degree of something;

**"specious"** - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

*...."Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

*...."As you have therefore received Christ, [even] Jesus the Lord, [so] walk (regulate your lives and conduct yourselves) in union with and conformity to Him. Have the roots [of your being] firmly and deeply planted [in Him, fixed and founded in Him], being continually built up*



*in Him, becoming increasingly more confirmed and established in the faith, just as you were taught, and abounding and overflowing in it with thanksgiving. See to it that no one carries you off as spoil or makes you yourselves captive by his so-called philosophy and intellectualism and vain deceit (idle fancies and plain nonsense), following human tradition (men's ideas of the material rather than the spiritual world), just crude notions following the rudimentary and elemental teachings of the universe and disregarding [the teachings of] Christ (the Messiah). For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead--Father, Son and Holy Spirit--and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]".... Colossians 2:6-10 The Amplified Translation*

[5847] I cannot, and will not, answer in a "new and different way" that which I have ALREADY DONE through My Dear Son. And I will not, and cannot do ["sovereignly"] that which I have required of [given the responsibility to] My precious children to do. For the "finished work" of Christ has provided the "fullness" of Redemption and caused My precious children to be blessed with EVERY spiritual blessing in Christ in the heavenly places - and ALL authority has been given to My precious children [again, through the "finished work" of Jesus and the power of His holy Name] over ALL the power [wiles, schemes] of the Enemy. Therefore, it is THEIR responsibility [through faith - and the power of Righteousness abiding within them] to take that dominion and put darkness of flight in EVERY way - and at ALL times.

*...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

*...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

*...."Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, All authority (all power of rule) in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. [You] go then and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, Teaching them to observe everything that I have commanded you, and behold, I am with you all the days (perpetually, uniformly, and on every occasion), to the [very] close and consummation of the age. Amen (so let it be)".... Matthew 28:18-20 The Amplified Translation*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who*

*cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5848] The essence of a pure and absolute faith is simply a perfect yieldedness *[on an ongoing basis]* to a revelation of My Word *[absolute Truth]*.

*...."How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB*

*...."O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

*...."Now faith is the assurance (the confirmation, the title deed) of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

[5849] One does not receive the answer they are looking for by keeping their eyes "fixed" on the things that are seen but, rather, the perfect answer will ALWAYS come from My Spirit to their spirit *[inner man]*.

*...."for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God illumines my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation*

[5850] In this hour the futility *[vanity]* of "soulish relationship" will be seen by all those whose hearts are towards Me. For I, alone, am Love.

The reason why, up until this time, so many so-called "ministry connections", friendships, even marriages, have allowed the Enemy into their midst is because their relationships are soulish in origin - and, thus, they block the pure flow of My Love in their midst. In this Great Awakening many shall come to a deep realization that change is needed on every level of their

relationships and they will make the necessary adjustments to enter into the flow of My divine Love - a divine Love that will propel them into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny in this final hour, regardless of their "sphere of activity", previously.

For in this hour of the Great Awakening [*the time of the Glorious Church*], vast multitudes will be consumed with godly zeal for My House and, thus, they will be consumed with a passion and desire to know exactly ALL that I created them for. This will lead to many radical changes in their lives - and both knowledge and experience of My Glory [*manifested Presence*] shall increase daily until My precious ones are "caught up" to live in My Presence, forever.

*.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord;

*.... "Do nothing from factional motives [through contentiousness, strife, selfishness, or for unworthy ends] or prompted by conceit and empty arrogance. Instead, in the true spirit of humility [lowliness of mind] let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [merely] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5851] When one's "relationships" are soulish to any degree it means that their relationship with Me is "soulish" to some degree - and, thus, they lack the necessary spiritual understanding to enter into the place of abiding in My Grace and Love. "Soulish relationship" is any relationship in the midst of My people that has been both established and maintained APART from My Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] and, thus, it remains, in essence, "self-serving" at the root - until such a time as I [*and My Word*] am, once again, given preeminence in their lives, on EVERY level.

*.... "Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, for apart from Me you can do nothing".... John 15:5 NASB*

[5852] Soulsh relationship in any of its forms always "detracts" from true relationship with Me - and it is for that reason that the Enemy attempts to keep people on that level. For in that place of soulsh relationship "flesh and blood" will ALWAYS be given preeminence over Me [*and over My Word*]. So, therefore, even those relationships that are deemed by the "world" to be special and a thing to be sought after in reality, and in every instance, they are controlled by a spirit of idolatry and the various other evil spirits whose task it is to keep one out of true relationship with Me - and with My Word.

....*"A [true] friend loves [obeys God on another's behalf] at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB*

[5853] Unbelief [*mistrust of Me*] in any of its forms is NEVER the solution to anything! Therefore, My precious ones, forsake unbelief and mistrust - and flee unrighteousness in any of its forms.

....*"How blessed is the man to whom the LORD does not impute iniquity [unrighteousness], and in whose spirit there is no deceit [guile, treachery]! Psalm 32:2 NASB*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5854] My sons and daughters of Righteousness are "rising" in this most glorious hour - My faithful ones, who "know" [*have a deep and abiding revelation of*] their true Identity, in Christ.

....*"For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear [reverence] My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB*

....*"For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, "Abba! Father!" The Spirit Himself testifies with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ".... Romans 8:14-17 NASB*

[5855] It is a "fine line" between righteous indignation and self-righteous indignation. Therefore one must be found diligently guarding their inner man *[spirit]* at all times throughout the day - never allowing anything to interfere with their "spiritual equilibrium".

**"indignation"** - strong displeasure at something considered unjust, offensive, insulting, or base;

**"equalibrium"** - a state of rest or balance *[in this case, the place wherein one's spirit and soul {mind, will, emotions} are "garrisoned about" {protected, defended} by the supernatural peace and joy of God, in faith]*.

.... *"BE ANGRY, AND yet DO NOT SIN; do not let the sun go down on your anger, and do not give the devil an opportunity:.... Ephesians 4:26-27 NASB*

.... *"The one who guards his mouth preserves his life".... Proverbs 13:3a NASB*

.... *"Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words; Keep my commandments and live".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB*

.... *"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

[5856] The "displacement" of any "ground" for the Enemy to work in *[or deliverance from any evil {unrighteous} activity {attack} taking place against]* one of My children comes by their continual "speaking" *[proclaiming]* words that are aligned with a revelation of the absolute Truth *[and Kingdom-principles]* found in My Word.

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[5857] "Analytics" are NEVER the answer. For the "science" of *[knowledge gained through]* analysis has its origin in the "soul" and, thus, the captive cannot and will not enter into the perfect liberty that is already theirs in Christ through faith in My Word *[the "finished work" of Jesus - and the power of His holy Name]*. Truly I say to you, as long as Satan continues to be acknowledged *["magnified" above My Word]* by those who are "ministering" *[and those who are being "ministered" to]* THEN My Spirit is denied access - and, thus, the flow of revelation *[divine Light]* is blocked. For it is ONLY where My Word and My Spirit are given "full access" that the necessary revelation *[spiritual understanding]* can come forth to expose the Enemy's schemes and empower the one being ministered to to be divinely restored *[brought into My divine order]* and made whole *[spirit, soul and body]*.

**"analytics"** - pertaining to or proceeding by analysis; the science or use of analysis; to examine critically or minutely; to psycho-analyze;

**"magnify"** - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to *[in this case, the lies and actions {works} of the Enemy above the absolute supremacy of God's Word]*;

*Latin: "magnificare"* - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

....*"What is man that You magnify him, and that You are concerned about him".... Job 7:17 NASB*

....*"O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt His Name [Word] together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB*

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5858] "Performance-oriented" individuals are overly sensitive to correction *[reproof]* and, without exception, will be prone to taking offense at anything or anyone - at any time - who does not line themselves up with "their" agenda. Because of this, they will deem that which was spoken *[to them]* or done in Righteousness as unrighteous - and an attack *[unrighteous judgement]* on them. It is in this way that the Enemy is able to keep one bound to the "mind-sets"

that have continued to hold them captive for many years - UNTIL they cease striving in their "own" will and understanding.

**"prone"** - having a natural inclination or tendency;

.... *"And have you [completely] forgotten the divine word of appeal and encouragement in which you are reasoned with and addressed as sons? 'My son, do not think lightly or scorn to submit to the correction and discipline of the Lord, nor lose courage and give up and faint when you are reprov'd or corrected by Him; For the Lord corrects and disciplines everyone whom He loves, and He punishes, even scourges, every son whom He accepts and welcomes to His heart and cherishes'. You must submit to and endure [correction] for discipline; God is dealing with you as with sons. For what son is there whom his father does not [thus] train and correct and discipline? Now if you are exempt from correction and left without discipline in which all [of God's children] share, then you are illegitimate offspring and not true sons [at all]. [Prov. 3:11, 12.] Moreover, we have had earthly fathers who disciplined us and we yielded [to them] and respected [them for training us]. Shall we not much more cheerfully submit to the Father of spirits and so [truly] live? For [our earthly fathers] disciplined us for only a short period of time and chastised us as seemed proper and good to them; but He disciplines us for our certain good, **that we may become sharers in His own holiness**. For the time being no discipline brings joy, but seems grievous and painful; but afterwards it yields a peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it [a harvest of fruit which consists in righteousness - in conformity to God's will in purpose, thought, and action, resulting in right living and right standing with God]".... Hebrews 12:5-11 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8 The Amplified Translation*

[5859] "Science" [knowledge] - apart from the Holy Spirit [the Wisdom of God] - is "inconclusive" [theoretical] at best and, at worst, a tool of misinformation [false data] and false narrative or agenda to control the people [nations] through fear.

**"science"** - a branch of knowledge or study dealing with a body of facts or truths systematically arranged and showing the operation of general laws; systematic knowledge of the physical or material world gained through observation and experimentation. the systematic study of the nature and behaviour of the material and physical universe, based on observation, experiment, and measurement, and the formulation of laws to describe these facts in general terms;

**"theory"** - a supposition based upon an ignorance [*lack of revelation*] of the subject at hand;

**"data"** - individual facts, statistics, or items of information;

....*"Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish "....*  
*Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"My people are destroyed [perish] for lack of [revelation] knowledge"....* Hosea 4:6  
NASB

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death"....*  
*Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

[5860] Fear is a "defiler". The re-created spirit that I established in My children is perfect - as in an "incorruptible seed" in the depths of one's being. Indeed, I did NOT give My people a "spirit" of fear but, rather, a "spirit" of power, Love and a sound Mind. So, in essence, the spirit is pure and undefiled - and, as it is both fed and nourished on My Word. it grows stronger and stronger and is renewed each day. Thus, any "defilement" the Enemy has attempted to influence [*has corrupted*] it with in the past is DISPLACED [*expelled*] and, ultimately, the spirit will take its proper place in ascendancy over one's soul [*mind, will, emotions*] and body - and from that place of ascendancy and dominion, the spirit will continually manifest the fruit of Love and the forces of the Kingdom [*Wisdom, Truth, divine Light, Righteousness etc.*].

In this final hour, I have raised up a people who will "abide" [ *dwell in*] in the place of being cleansed [*continually*] from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit and through them shall flow "torrents" of Living Water and Holy Fire to effect the greatest outpouring of My Glory this earth has ever seen or experienced. Therefore, My precious children, begin to focus upon [*and speak only*] words that align themselves perfectly with a revelation of Spiritual Reality - and the Kingdom principles found in My Word. For, in doing so, you shall SURELY accomplish ALL that I created you for from before the foundations of the earth - and, in a very short time, your true Kingdom-position and destiny will unfold, MAGNIFICENTLY!

**"displacement"** - to occupy the place of; replace; supplant;

....*"for God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind"....* 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love [in one's innermost being] turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!"....* 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers [torrents] of living water"....* John 7:38 The Amplified Translation



....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5861] This is a time of a great "convergence" of My blessings overtaking My faithful ones - resulting in My superabundance and divine overflow in every area of their lives.

**"converge"** - to move or cause to move towards the same point [*in this case, the point of entry into one's true Kingdom and destiny, in Christ*]; to meet or cause to meet; join together;

....*"How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [revere] You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You".... Psalms 31:18-20 NASB*

[5876] One CANNOT displace darkness with darkness! It is ONLY My divine Light [*Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.*] that can both dispel and displace darkness - and any ground thereof.

**"displace"** - to take the place of; replace; supplant; the displacing in space of one mass by another [*in this case, the Glory [Love] of God {the Light and Power of God's Word} displacing all that which had been established by the Enemy {in darkness}*];

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love [in one's innermost being] turns fear out of doors and EXPELS [displaces] every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5862] The "mind" of the spirit [*inner man*] is the Mind of Christ.

....*"be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new self, which in the likeness of God has been created in righteousness and holiness of the truth".... Ephesians 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5876] The entrance of My Word into one's "inner man" [*spirit*] produces an ever-expanding divine Light [*revelation*] - and the spiritual [*divine*] understanding that is its spontaneous fruit.

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words give light; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[5863] Self-righteousness [*pride*] is ALWAYS self-serving!

....*"He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

....*"For I say to you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will not enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 NASB*

[5864] Both faith and patience are pleasing things to Me because every act of faith is an act of Love towards and trust in Me and the exercising of patience allows Me to accomplish My highest Purpose in any given situation.

....*"Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[5865] According to My divine Justice, Truth must be revealed, in His Absoluteness, to the masses in this final hour. And, as the Spirit of Truth is poured out upon all mankind it will SURELY turn the world "upside down" - and only those who have made the steadfast choice to harden their heart against me shall remain under the "deceptive practices" of the Evil One.

For in these days, the knowledge of My Glory [*manifested Presence*] shall begin to "flood" the earth as never before and the Enemy and his schemes shall be put to flight at every turn. This will usher in a "torrent" of My divine Prosperity and Goodness [*divine Favor*] in the midst of My people that will lead vast multitudes into an "exact" [*revelative*] knowledge of My true Nature and Character - and, then, in a short while, I shall "catch up" all those who have truly aligned their hearts with Me and there will be a glorious Feast in Heaven for seven years. THEN, after that time, we shall mount our final attack on the Evil One and his forces - and, in defeat, he shall be chained in the "bottomless pit" - and, so, shall My Dear Son establish the fullness of His divine Government in the earth for a thousand years.

....*"For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord, will not precede those who have fallen asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall always be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words".... 1 Thessalonians 4:15-18 NASB*

....*"And a voice came from the throne, saying, "Give praise to our God, all you His bond-servants, you who fear Him, the small and the great." Then I heard something like the voice of a*

*great multitude and like the sound of many waters and like the sound of mighty peals of thunder, saying, "Hallelujah! For the Lord our God, the Almighty, reigns. "Let us rejoice and be glad and give the glory to Him, for the marriage of the Lamb has come and His bride has made herself ready." It was given to her to clothe herself in fine linen, bright and clean; for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints. Then he \*said to me, "Write, 'Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb.'" And he \*said to me, "These are true words of God."... Revelation 19:5-9 NASB*

*"These will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, because He is Lord of lords and King of kings, and those who are with Him are the called and chosen and faithful".... Revelation 17:14 NASB*

*...."And I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse, and He who sat on it is called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and wages war. His eyes are a flame of fire, and on His head are many diadems; and He has a name written on Him which no one knows except Himself. He is clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. And the armies which are in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, were following Him on white horses. From His mouth comes a sharp sword, so that with it He may strike down the nations, and He will rule them with a rod of iron; and He treads the wine press of the fierce wrath of God, the Almighty. And on His robe and on His thigh He has a name written, "KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS".... Revelation 19:11-16 NASB*

*...."And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, and cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season".... Revelation 20:1-3 NASB*

*...."And I heard a loud voice from the throne, saying, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is among men, and He will dwell among them, and they shall be His people, and God Himself will be among them, and He will wipe away every tear from their eyes; and there will no longer be any death; there will no longer be any mourning, or crying, or pain; the first things have passed away." And He who sits on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new." And He \*said, "Write, for these words are faithful and true".... Revelation 21:3-5 NASB*

[5866] I have raised up My true *[faithful]* sons and daughters *[ambassadors of the Kingdom]* in this final hour. My forerunners, who will help all those whose hearts are towards Me bridge the gap between Heaven and earth - the spiritual realm and the temporal realm, Spiritual Reality *[revelation]* and "sense knowledge" and perception.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

.... "For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. For [the Spirit which] you have now received [is] not a spirit of slavery to put you once more in bondage to fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption [the Spirit producing sonship] in [the bliss of] which we cry, Abba (Father)! Father! The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]; only we must share His suffering if we are to share His glory. [But what of that?] For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For [even the whole] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship]".... Romans 8:14-19 The Amplified Translation

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5867] Confessing My Word is not JUST a "formula". It is a "scientific application" of My Wisdom in the power of My Spirit that puts in motion the "law of faith" - and releases the various forces of the Kingdom [Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness, Wisdom etc.] and their creative power in any given moment!

**"confession"** - to acknowledge [continually affirm] that the Father and His Word are the supreme authority over our lives with every word we speak and every action we carry out in correspondence with a revelation of the Father's Word/Will;

**"affirm"** - to state or assert positively; maintain as true; to express agreement with or commitment to;

**"formula"** - an established form or set of words; a method, pattern, or rule for doing or producing something;

**"scientific"** - regulated by or conforming to the principles of exact science [in this case, the exact or true knowledge {absolute Truth} of God's Word];

.... "But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

.... "He [Jesus - the Word of God] is able also to save to the uttermost (completely, perfectly, finally, and for all time and eternity) those who come to God through Him, since He is

*always living to make petition to God and intercede with Him and intervene for them"....  
Hebrews 7:25 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5868] Blessed [*divinely empowered and prospered*] are all those who keep the ways of My divine Wisdom [*Word*].

*...."Now therefore, O sons, listen to me, for blessed are they who keep my ways"....  
Proverbs 8:32 NASB*

*...."Blessed is the man who listens to me [*Wisdom*], Watching daily at my gates, Waiting at my doorposts".... Proverbs 8:34 NASB*

*...."he who finds me [*Wisdom*] finds life and obtains favor from the LORD".... Proverbs 8:35 NASB*

*...."Wisdom is with those who receive counsel [*from God*]".... Proverbs 13:10b*

*...."Wisdom rests [*silently*] in the heart [*spirit*] of one who has understanding"....  
Proverbs 14:33 NASB*

[5869] The "laws" of the spiritual realm and the principles of My Kingdom are "enforced" [*applied, carried out, administered*] through the speaking of words [*and actions*] that are aligned with a revelation of My Word/Will.

**"enforce"** - to put or keep in force;

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [*proclaim*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

*...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [*for death or life*][Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Watch over your heart [*inner man, spirit*] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....  
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[5870] Words have been reduced in the "world" to be nothing more than an expression of "soulical emotion". Word were never designed by Me to be containers of "soulical emotion" [expression which is rooted in self-focus - and the "feelings" thereof] but, rather, containers of faith for the exercising of faith in My Word - and the creative ability and divine power to effect change [in the temporal circumstances] that is its spontaneous fruit.

"sense knowledge" - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

.... "Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB

.... "for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5871] One's future lies in what they "say" [speak] today [now]. When one praises and gives thanks for that which is found in the Spiritual Reality of My Word THEN it allows Me [My Word] to create an ever increasing and glorious future for them. If one speaks words that align themselves with the lies of the Enemy [and their "past experiences" apart from Me] THEN that "past" shall continue to be established to an ever increasing degree of trouble and oppression.

.... "Not that I have already obtained it or have already become perfect, but I press on so that I may lay hold of that for which also I was laid hold of by Christ Jesus. Brethren, I do not regard myself as having laid hold of it yet; but one thing I do: forgetting what lies behind and reaching forward to what lies ahead, I press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call

of God in Christ Jesus".... *Philippians 3:12-14 NASB*

...."I am alert and active, watching over My Word [Will] to perform it".... *Jeremiah 1:12b The Amplified Translation*

...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... *Job 22:28 NASB*

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... *2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5872] ALWAYS "speak" [proclaim] your future based upon that which My Spirit has "revealed" to your "inner man" [spirit] and NOT how you "feel" [or ANY other perception of that which proceeds from the "temporal realm"].

...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... *2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... *2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5873] How one "sees" [views] themselves in their "inner man" [spirit] is how the Enemy sees them. If one has a burning [active] revelation of their true Identity and authority in Christ THEN the Enemy fears them. If one brings every thought captive to fear [through unbelief and mistrust] THEN they continue to see themselves in the "identity" that the Evil one has established in their "thinking" [heart] - and, thus, they are controlled by him - until such as a time that they begin to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of My Word [Will] - and the Kingdom-principles found therein.

...."as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... *Proverbs 23:7 NASB*

...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought

*captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."some of the Jewish exorcists, who went from place to place, attempted to name over those who had the evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, "I adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preaches." Seven sons of one Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, were doing this. And the evil spirit answered and said to them, "I recognize Jesus, and I know about Paul, but who are you?" And the man, in whom was the evil spirit, leaped on them and subdued all of them and overpowered them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. This became known to all, both Jews and Greeks, who lived in Ephesus; and fear fell upon them all and the name of the Lord Jesus was being magnified".... Acts 19:11-17 NASB*

[5874] The various "spirits of unbelief" and "mistrust" ALWAYS attempt to "exaggerate" lies in one's "thinking" - with a view to establishing even stronger strongholds and mind-sets *[thought-patterns]* in those who fail to guard their heart *[spirit, inner man]* with ALL diligence. Therefore, let each and every one of My precious children be found bringing EVERY thought *[and word spoken]* captive to *[into perfect alignment with]* a revelation of My Word *[Will]*, as this is the Way into perfect liberty - a holy place that is "far above" the lying schemes of the Evil One.

**"exaggerate"** - to magnify beyond the limits of truth; overstate; represent disproportionately:

*...."Watch over [guard] your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life.*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **AND**

*...."lie not against the truth".... James 3:14b KJV*

**"lie"** - the uttering of an untruth

**"untruth"** - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a statement, fact, etc, that is not true *[in this case, any word or action that aligns itself with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];*

*...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. and the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren,*



*whatever is true, whatever is honorable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute, if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, dwell on these things".... Philippians 4:6-8 NASB*

[5875] From this moment forth, My beloved and faithful ones, You shall begin to be overtaken, in an accelerated manner, by all those things which I have spoken into *[and over]* your life and, truly I say to you, they shall see that You are Mine and they shall see that My Hand is mightily upon you - from this point forth right through to the end of the age *[dispensation]*. And great wealth and riches shall overtake you - and you will minister greatly to the poor and you will establish all that I direct you to establish *[and help establish]* in these most Glorious days!

And great shall the Glory be that rests upon you and abides *[works mightily]* within you. And great Wisdom and spiritual understanding shall manifest in you and through you, continually - and, thus, many captives shall be set free as they come to know Me as I truly AM.

Never look back - for the time of entrance into the fullness of your true Kingdom-position and destiny has overtaken you. So rejoice and give thanks continually for ALL that I have done *[and continue to do]* for you, in you, and through you.

*...."THE SPIRIT of the Lord God is upon me, because the Lord has anointed and qualified me to preach the Gospel of good tidings to the meek, the poor, and afflicted; He has sent me to bind up and heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the [physical and spiritual] captives and the opening of the prison and of the eyes to those who are bound, [Rom 10:15] To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord [the year of His favor] and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all who mourn, [Mat 11:2-6; Luk 4:18-19; Luk 7:22]"....  
Isaiah 61:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

*...."To grant [consolation and joy] to those who mourn in Zion--to give them an ornament (a garland or diadem) of beauty instead of ashes, the oil of joy instead of mourning, **the garment [expressive] of praise instead of a heavy, burdened, and failing spirit--that they may be called oaks of righteousness [lofty, strong, and magnificent, distinguished for uprightness, justice, and right standing with God]**, the planting of the Lord, that He may be glorified".... Isaiah 61:3 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And **they shall rebuild** the ancient ruins; they shall raise up the former desolations and renew the ruined cities, the devastations of many generations".... Isaiah 61:4 The Amplified Translation*

*...." you shall be called the priests of the Lord; people will speak of you as the ministers of our God. You shall eat the wealth of the nations, and the glory [once that of your captors] shall be yours. [Exo 19:6; 1Pe 2:5; Rev 1:6; Rev 5:10; Rev 20:6] Instead of your [former] shame you shall have a twofold recompense; instead of dishonor and reproach [your people] shall rejoice in their portion. Therefore in their land they shall possess double [what they had forfeited]; everlasting joy shall be theirs".... Isaiah 61:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For I the Lord love justice; I hate robbery and wrong with violence or a burnt offering. And I will faithfully give them their recompense in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant or league with them. And their offspring shall be known among the nations and their descendants among the peoples. All who see them [in their prosperity] will recognize and acknowledge that they are the people whom the Lord has blessed".... Isaiah 61:8-9 The Amplified Translation*

[5876] Truly I say to you, what has taken "years and years" for many to amass great wealth and riches that were gained through unrighteous activity shall, through a "series of electrifying suddenlies" be released into your hands and the hands of all those who are with you, My faithful ones.

....*"Great wealth is in the house of the righteous".... Proverbs 15:6 NASB*

....*"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity...and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21, 22 NASB*

....*"for to a person who is good in His sight He has given wisdom and knowledge and joy, while to the sinner He has given the task of gathering and collecting so that he may give to one who is good in God's sight"..... Ecclesiastes 2:26 NASB*

[5877] One's words align themselves with the "image" that is predominant in their heart [*spirit, inner man*] and, thus, it is of the utmost importance for them to diligently guard their inner man from "allowing" any negative [*unrighteous*] words [*or images*] to penetrate their inner being through a continual "affixation" to them. For, as they do [*continually guard their heart with ALL diligence*], it is certain that their spirit shall grow stronger and "expand" every day and the predominant image will be one of perfect conformity with My Dear Son - a "predominant image" and perfect conformity [*a revelation of their true Identity, in Christ*] that will SURELY "displace" EVERY "wrong image" - and, ultimately, EVERY last trace of the Enemy's lying schemes against them.

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

....*"Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from*

*glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."I shall run the way of Your commandments, for You will enlarge my heart [spirit, inner man]".... Psalm 119:32 NASB*

[5878] Enduring wealth and enduring health are the spontaneous fruit of a "sustained" obedience.

**"enduring"** - lasting; permanent;

**"sustain"** - endure without giving way or yielding [*in this case, to disobedience*];

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

*...."those who diligently seek me will find me [Wisdom]. Riches and honor are with me, enduring wealth and righteousness".... Proverbs 8:17b-18 NASB*

[5879] Continued disobedience "fuels" unbelief and unbelief "fuels" a continued disobedience. For obedience in the life of My precious children is predicated on them positioning themselves to hear My Voice and, when "acted upon", it leads to obedience and the exercising of a steadfast faith and trust in My Word. For it is ONLY where My Will is known [*revealed*] to one's heart [*spirit, inner man*] that the "force of faith" can be released in [*and through*] their life - and, from this "spirit of faith", obedience in both word and deed [*actions*] shall be its spontaneous fruit on an ongoing basis.

*...."for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

*...."But having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

[5880] It NEVER matters [*is not of great importance*] when one "accuses" [*condemns*] you of something - for ALL accusation is from the Enemy and NEVER from Me. Therefore, position yourselves to be partakers of the secret place of My Presence [*the 'inner chamber'*] on an ongoing basis, throughout the day. For in that place there is a certain confidence and assurance continually arising that all that you do and say is right[*eous*] in My Sight and, should there be any variation on your part from the Love-walk it is certain that "I", personally, will correct your course in the aforementioned time of daily fellowship with Me. Truly I say to you, the one living and speaking out of their "spirit" [*inner man*] shall be accused of many things deemed not to be of Me BUT, in essence, those used as vessels of accusation are simply expressing the state of their own heart.

.... *"Therefore you have no excuse, everyone of you who passes judgment, for in that which you judge another, you condemn yourself; for you who judge practice the same things. And we know that the judgment of God rightly falls upon those who practice such things".... Romans 2:1-2 NASB*

.... *"Who are you to judge the servant of another? To his own master he stands or falls; and he will stand, for the Lord is able to make him stand".... Romans 14:4 NASB*

.... *"a natural [sense-ruled] man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one".... 1 Corinthians 2:14-15 NASB*

.... *"[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh [sense-knowledge and perception], but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

[5881] How does one walk in the ways of Righteousness? They walk from an "abiding position" in [*revelation of*] their "true Identity" in Christ.

.... *"by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us [past tense] wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

.... *"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

...."Light [revelation] is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation

...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB

[5882] Truly I say to you, a "Fire" has been kindled against those who have wilfully chosen to disregard Me in this hour. For to disregard Me is to regard the Enemy and his lies [schemes] - lies and schemes that are meant for the destruction of My Creation. And, now, I shall move powerfully against all those who have set their hand against [opposed] Me and with that same holy Fire I shall enlighten the hearts of all those who are "towards" me and, truly I say to you, Wisdom and [revelation] Knowledge shall increase throughout the earth and a Glorious Church shall arise - a Church that honors [is found trusting in] My Word at every turn!

...."Therefore the LORD heard and was full of wrath; And a fire was kindled against Jacob And anger also mounted against Israel, Because they did not believe in God And did not trust in His salvation".... Psalm 78:21-22 NASB

[5883] There is an "event" that is about to happen in your life, My beloved ones, that will "catapult" you into the fullness of all that I have spoken to you [over your life]. I will confirm this to your heart with great clarity as things unfold - and it will thrill your heart through and through. Indeed, there shall be a "series of events" [having a "domino effect"] that will begin to overtake you in this hour - ALL leading to the fullness of Kingdom-position and destiny [and the fullness of the {My} Blessing] in your life and ministry.

"**event**" - an important happening or incident; something that takes place; an actual set of circumstances;

"**the "Blessing"** - is the empowerment [of the Word and the Holy Spirit] to prosper, to succeed, to increase, to multiply, to excel, to rise above everything that attempts to hold one back or keep them down as they walk out the course that the Father prepared for them from before the foundations of the earth.

...."The blessing of the Lord--it makes [truly] rich".... Proverbs 10:22 The Amplified Translation

[5884] It is written, Righteousness exalts a nation" - and, therefore, as My Spirit is poured forth [out] across this "dominion" [nation], through a Glorious Church - from "sea to sea", so shall the "fortunes" [providence] of the people turn completely around and the roots [legacy] of the

forefathers shall come to full fruition in this final hour bringing great "healing to the nations". And I shall raise up righteous leaders in every sphere of government - ones whose hearts are toward Me and My highest purposes [*the prosperity and the well-being of the people*] so shall this dominion fulfil the mandate I have given her as one who brings "healing to the nations".

**"fortunes"** - position in life as determined by wealth:

**"providence"** - a manifestation of divine care or direction;

*Latin: "providentia" - foresight, forethought [in this case, the prophetic destiny of a nation, country or dominion];*

**"legacy"** - anything handed down from the past, as from an ancestor or predecessor [*in this case, the prophetic words spoken over - and God-given mandate given to Canada {healing to the nations - and much more}*]: a gift of property, especially personal property, as money, by will; a bequest;

*...."Righteousness exalts a nation".... Proverbs 14:34a NASB*

*...."He [Jesus] shall have dominion also from sea to sea".... Psalm 72:8 NASB*

*...."Then he showed me a river of the water of life, clear as crystal, coming from the throne of God and of the Lamb, in the middle of its street. On either side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit every month; and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. There will no longer be any curse; and the throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and His bond-servants will serve Him; they will see His face, and His name will be on their foreheads".... Revelation 22:1-4 NASB*

[5885] When held to, a mistrust of Me in ANY of its forms [*fear, doubt, pride, unbelief etc.*] becomes a "roadblock" in one's life to their accessing My Grace. Truly I say to you, the accessing of My Grace will bring My people through ANYTHING they are confronted with in this final hour - for accessing My Grace, by faith, in any given moment, is the key to overcoming in ALL things. When one is faithful to access My Grace [*again, through the exercising of faith*], it immediately empowers them to "rise above" any inclination to lean upon their "own" understanding and strength and allows Me to do whatever is necessary on their behalf to bring them into a place of victory [*overcoming*].

*....this is the victory that has overcome the world - our faith".... 1 John 5:4 NASB*

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Let us draw near with confidence to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:16 NASB*

[5886] .... *"A senseless man has no knowledge, nor does a stupid man understand this: That when the wicked sprouted up like grass and all who did iniquity flourished, It was only that they might be destroyed forevermore".... Psalm 92:6-7 NASB*

.... *"But You have exalted my horn like that of the wild ox; I have been anointed with fresh oil".... Psalm 92:10 NASB*

.... *"The righteous man will flourish like the palm tree, He will grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Planted in the house of the LORD, They will flourish in the courts of our God. They will still yield fruit in old age; They shall be full of sap and very green, to declare that the LORD is upright; He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... Psalm 92:12-15 NASB*

.... *"Do not speak in the hearing of a fool, for he will despise the wisdom of your words".... Proverbs 23:9 NASB*

.... *"My inmost being will rejoice when your lips speak what is right"..... Proverbs 23:16 NASB*

[5887] In this final hour, I am raising up *[and, indeed, have already raised up]* a people who have a strong "spirit of justice" and, as that is "tempered" by My Love it is certain that Justice and Righteousness will be restored *[prevail]* in this "dominion" - as well as in many other nations.

**"temper"** - to bring to the proper consistency; to bring to a required hardness and elasticity by heating and suddenly cooling *[refining]*;

**"dominion"** - sovereign or supreme authority; a country under a particular government *[in this case, the "divine government" of the Lord Jesus Christ]*;

.... *"Righteousness exalts a nation".... Proverbs 14:34a NASB*

.... *"Evil men do not understand justice, but those who seek the LORD understand all things".... Proverbs 28:5 NASB*

.... *"When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne; Lovingkindness and truth go before You. How blessed are the people who know the joyful sound! O LORD, they walk in the light of Your countenance. In Your name they rejoice all the day, And by Your*

*righteousness they are exalted".... Psalm 89:14-16 NASB*

[5888] My people need to be found feeding on the "food [fruit] of Righteousness" [absolute Truth] in this most critical and glorious hour. For it is certain that as one partakes of the proper spiritual food that I have prepared for them they will enter into and abide on the paths of Righteousness, empowered by a deep revelation of their true Identity, in Christ - a place where NO death in any of its forms shall remain standing before them as they go forth in the power of My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Glory] in this final hour.

*...."The teaching of the wise is a fountain of life, to turn [one] aside from the snares of death".... Proverbs 13:14 NASB*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness] of the glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

*...."feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5889] The "exercising" of faith [which works by Love] "displaces" fear.

*...."For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5890] One cannot "lead" My people properly when they have, and "maintain", ANY form of self-agenda - regardless of how good their intentions may "seem". Those who will truly lead in this final hour are those whose hearts are wholly given to My highest purpose and Will - and My highest purpose and Will, alone. For it is these ones who esteem others higher than themselves at every turn.

*...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*



.... "Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [which is the law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB

.... "in the true spirit of humility [lowliness of mind] let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [merely] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation

.... "For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

[5891] Seeking the counsel of man [the wisdom of the world] before My Word and My Spirit is on "open door" to darkness. Seeking godly counsel and Wisdom from those who are anointed to minister My absolute truth is an "open door" to My Grace, Wisdom and revelation [divine enlightenment].

.... "The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

.... "How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB

[5892] The "eyes of faith" [the spirit] and the eyes of fear [the soul] see through two different sets of "eyes". The former sees [through revelation - in union with My Spirit] the Reality of My Word while the latter sees [discerns] through "sense-knowledge and perception" and is continually drawn to [and focused upon] the "temporal" realm [outward circumstances] and the "lies" of the Enemy.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

....*"for we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight ["sense knowledge - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5893] The Enemy is "untrustworthiness" personified - and is incapable of trusting or being trusted - for he is a Liar and there is NO Truth in him. I am Trustworthiness [*Faithfulness*], personified, and am the origin of all true trust - a trust that is discerned through the Light of My Spirit abiding in the heart who, first and foremost, trusts Me [*My Word*].

....*"You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is no truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

....*"A trustworthy witness will not lie, but a false witness utters [breathes out] lies [with every breath]".... Proverbs 14:5-6 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them within you, that they may be ready on your lips. SO THAT your trust may be in the LORD".... Proverbs 22:17-19 NASB*

[5894] Those who affix [*set*] themselves to discern things by the five physical senses [*sense knowledge and perception*] will be blinded [*deceived*] by the "events" taking place in the temporal realm. Therefore, in this hour, it is of the utmost importance that My children begin to live out of their [*recreated*] "spirit" for it is from this place that they will be found "abiding" in constant contact and communication with My Spirit and My Word - a place wherein "deception" [*deceit*] does not and cannot exist [*remain standing*].

....*"See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

.... *"But be doers of the Word [obey the message], and not merely listeners to it, betraying yourselves [into deception by reasoning contrary to the Truth]. For if anyone only listens to the Word without obeying it and being a doer of it, he is like a man who looks carefully at his [own] natural face in a mirror; For he thoughtfully observes himself, and then goes off and promptly forgets what he was like. But he who looks carefully into the faultless law, the [law] of liberty, and is faithful to it and perseveres in looking into it, being not a heedless listener who forgets but an active doer [who obeys], he shall be blessed in his doing [his life of obedience]".... James 1:22-25 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5895] There are those who "close" the eyes of their spirit through a continual desire to be "right" in their "own" understanding - and, thus, they incline their heart to that which aligns itself with that which "they" believe in their unbelief and mistrust. Thus, they block the flow of revelation knowledge into that area of their heart [spirit] until they repent of their pride and [by faith] seek Me [My Word] - with ALL of their heart.

.... *"For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

.... *"You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:11-13 NASB*

.... *"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do NOT be wise in your*

*own eyes; Fear [reverence] the LORD and turn away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 NASB*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[5896] Lies, when "believed", have the power to blind [*deceive on an ongoing basis*]. Absolute Truth, when adhered to [*appropriated*], has the ongoing Power to both enlighten and expand the vision [*revelation*] in one's heart [*spirit*] to an ever increasing degree.

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[5897] It takes a lot of "thoughts" NOT brought captive to a revelation of My Word [*"wrong thinking" over time*] for one of My children to allow a "spirit of deep fear" [*torment, panic, terror etc.*] to take hold [*remain*] in their "mind". As one is found faithful to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of My Word [*absolute Truth*] on a continual basis THEN it is certain that the entire hierarchy of evil spirits that had controlled their "thought-life" [*thought-patterns*] will be expelled [*driven out*] NEVER to gain entrance again - as they continue to give My Word preeminence, day in and day out.

**"torment"** - to afflict with great bodily or mental suffering and pain; to worry or annoy excessively; to afflict or harass - as by incessant repetition of vexations or annoyance;

**"panic"** - a sudden overwhelming fear, with or without cause, that produces hysterical or irrational behavior;

**"terror"** - great fear or dread;

**"established"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt;

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you; not as the world gives do I give to you. Do not let [allow] your heart be troubled, nor let it be fearful".... John 14:27 NASB*

.... *"Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus"....Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5898] Always remember: One's mind is renewed and transformed from the inside out. In other words, it is the power of My Spirit enlightening the "spirit man" that allows revelation knowledge to "flood" the soul [*mind, will emotions*] - ultimately leading to one entering into the place of abiding in the Mind of Christ.

.... *"And do not follow the customs of the present age, but be transformed by the entire renewal of your minds, so that you may learn by experience what God's will is--that will which is good and beautiful and perfect".... Romans 12:2 The Weymouth Translation*

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation*

.... *"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5899] Taking NO "preconceived notions" allows [*opens up*] one's "inner man" [*spirit*] to receive the necessary revelation that will, first of all, empower it to remain in ascendancy [*dominion*] over the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] and body and, secondly, it will remain cleansed from all defilement, far above [*spiritually speaking*] the "deceptive practices" of the Enemy to lure them off of the narrow path [*the High Way of holiness*].

This is precisely why it is of the utmost importance for each one of My precious children to diligently practice bringing EVERY thought captive through "proclamation". For as they proclaim words that are perfectly aligned with a revelation of My Word *[Will]* THEN the "summation" *[total aggregate]* of those words spoken will manifest in a superabundance of revelation in their spirit *[heart]* - a ongoing superabundance out of which their mouth will speak *[proclaim]* and, at the same time, establishing *[directing]* their actions with pin-point accuracy, according to My highest Will and purpose.

**"superabundant"** - exceedingly abundant; present in great quantity;

....*"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man}] through the continual declaration of words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5900] One cannot walk in the supernatural and "sense knowledge" and perception at the same time. For the walk in the "supernatural" is predicated upon a revelation of My Word *[Will]* abiding *[actively dwelling]* in one's heart *[spirit, inner man]* - while those who "practice" a

"reliance" upon "sense knowledge and perception" are bound *[restricted by their own choice]* to the lower *[temporal]* realm and, thus, are limited by "time and space" - bound to the "fact" that their "reality" is based on that which they can "see", "hear" *[with their natural ears]*, "feel" or "touch" *[outwardly]*. In this place *[the temporal realm]* they will continue to be "blinded" to My Glory *[manifested Presence]* and the fruit thereof *[a revelation of My true Nature and Character]*.

In this final hour, the "fruit of Glory" shall be poured forth as a "flood" in "torrents" and vast multitudes shall immediately be freed from their captivity. Blessed are those who have positioned themselves to ride the tsunami of Glory that is, even now, beginning to rise!

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

**"restricted"** - to confine or keep within limits, as of space, action, choice, intensity, or quantity;

*...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

*...."If you abide in My word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will know [gain a revelation of] the Truth, and [that revelation of] the Truth [God's true Nature and Character] will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[5901] NOW is the call to be found "abiding" in My Grace for each and every one of My children. For My Grace is My Empowerment *[Ability]* - and it is certain that each and every one of My children will need to be found accessing *[by faith]* My Grace on a continual basis to fulfil their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

*...."My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do nothing".... John 15:5 The Amplified Translation

.... "Grace and peace be multiplied to you in [through] the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power [Grace] **has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence.** For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

.... "May Grace (God's favor) and peace (which is perfect well-being, all necessary good, all spiritual prosperity, and freedom from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts) be multiplied to you in [**the full, personal, precise, and correct**] **knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord.** For His divine power [Grace] has bestowed upon us all things that [are requisite and suited] to life and godliness, through the [full, personal] knowledge of Him Who called us by and to His own glory and excellence (virtue). By means of these He has bestowed on us His precious and exceedingly great promises, so that through them you may escape [by flight] from the moral decay (rottenness and corruption) that is in the world because of covetousness (lust and greed), and become sharers (partakers) of the divine nature".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 The Amplified Translation

.... "Grace to you and peace be multiplied **in the sphere of and by the experiential knowledge of God, even Jesus, our Lord.** Seeing that all things to us His divine power [Grace] has generously given, the things which pertain to life and godliness, through the experiential knowledge of the One who called us by means of His own glory and virtue, by means of which there have been generously given to us the precious and exceedingly great promises in order that through these you might become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped by flight the corruption which is in the world in the sphere of passionate cravings".... 2 Peter 1:1-4 The Wuest Translation

[5902] "This new spiritual year that has already begun will be "A Year Like No Other" this earth has ever seen. Just know [and keep on "knowing"], My faithful ones, that EVERY second of EVERY day with EVERY word spoken and EVERY action taken by those in allegiance to the Enemy's plan is leading to his "downfall" [complete collapse] on EVERY front.

**"downfall"** - descent to a lower position or standing; overthrow; ruin;

.... "I will take vengeance and let no one intercede for you [those held in bondage by the spirit of Babylon - spirit of antichrist]" .... Isaiah 47:2 TPT



vs. 7 .... *"You thought, 'I will be the Mistress of Kingdoms forever' but you never considered what you were doing or reflected on how all this would end....*

vs. 10-11 .... *"You felt so smug and secure in your wickedness. You thought, 'No one sees me'. Your idea of wisdom and self-professed knowledge has led you astray, saying in your heart, 'I am! There is none like me!'.... An avalanche of evil will come upon you... great disaster is about to fall upon you that you will not be able to ward off! Total devastation will strike you suddenly, it will happen so swiftly that you won't even see it coming!...*

vs. 14-15 .... *"Look at them [the astrologers and sorcerers]. They are nothing but straw for the consuming fire... These traitors, with whom you have dealt since your youth, will do nothing but disappoint you"....*

.... *"They will restore ruins from long ago and rebuild what was long devastated. They will renew ruined cities and desolations of past generations..... You will be known as priests of Yahweh, and called Servants of our God. You will feast on the wealth of nations and revel [Glory] in their riches because you received a double dose of shame and dishonor, you will inherit a double portion of endless joy and everlasting bliss [joy, gladness]".... Isaiah 61:7 TPT*

**"bliss"** - the ecstatic joy of Heaven; utter joy and contentment; blessedness;

[5903] In these days of the "convergence" of the former and latter rains it is of the utmost importance for My people to lift their eyes up to the "high place" *[the place of Ascension]* continually beholding the spiritual reality of My Word and their perfect positioning in Christ. For truly I say to you, the "skies" *[both spiritual and physical]* are filled with clouds and they are heavy with "rain" and about to burst. So let My faithful ones set out the "containers" *[buckets]* and make preparation - for the wind is rising and the storm approaches *[see vision of the Puppet Master - link below]* and I come to revive and refresh to quicken and to cleanse, My faithful ones. For as My Glory *[manifested Presence]* is poured out upon the earth so shall what once was desert be filled with great fruit bearing.

**"converge"** - to move or cause to move towards the same point *[come together]*;

Latin: **"convergere"** - to incline together;

.... *"rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. THEN I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

.... *"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway*

*in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

[5904] My faithful ones are "Graced" to Grace *[be a vessel of My divine empowerment to]* others. Thus, the accessing of My Grace *[by faith]* on a continual basis is necessary - not only that they might overcome in their own lives but, also, that they might continually impart My Grace to all those who cross their path. This continual impartation of Grace will lead to a great release from bondage for vast multitudes of captives - and a great Harvest of souls for the Kingdom in this final hour.

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **AND**

*...."lie not against the truth".... James 3:14b KJV*

**"lie"** - the uttering of an untruth;

**"untruth"** - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a statement, fact, etc, that is not true *[in this case, any word or action that aligns itself {in fear and/or pride} with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];*

*...."God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives Grace to the humble [those who are reliant upon Him]".... 1 Peter 5:5 NASB*

**"reliant"** - confident in or upon; trustful;

[5905] Any time a "spirit of complication" is allowed to work THEN it opens a number of doors for various "spirits of darkness" to establish mind-sets and patterns that begin to lead one away from the "simplicity" of the absolute Truth of My Word. For it is only through "complication"

*[wiles, deceptions]* that the Enemy is enabled to release darkness and confusion - a darkness and confusion that will SURELY keep one bound to the "temporal" realm. This is precisely why the call is for My children to keep their eyes "affixed" steadfastly on My Word and "things above" by continually abiding in the secret place of My Presence throughout the day - a practice that keeps one FAR ABOVE the schemes of the evil forces of darkness, and bathed *[flooded]* in their inner man with My Glorious Light.

**"complication"** - a condition, event, etc, that is complex or confused;

**"simplicity"** - freedom from complexity, intricacy, or division into parts: plainness *[in this case, a life of purity, singleness of purpose and great clarity]*; freedom from deceit or guile;

*...."But I am afraid that, as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds will be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5906] Just the simple entrance of My Word into one's spirit *[inner man]* will bring forth the necessary Light *[revelation]* to "dispel" even the most "complicated" mind-sets and thought patterns in one's life. The Key then is for one to begin to diligently practice bringing EVERY thought captive to the revelation that is already in their heart for it is in this way that one positions themselves to receive the perfect unfolding necessary to "rise above" the aforementioned previous mind-sets and thought patterns that had kept them bound.

**"dispel"** - drive away; scatter; disperse by force;

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation....*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought*

*captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will] "....  
2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5907] If one has truly set their heart on walking the faith-walk THEN then the call to exercise "patience" will NEVER be a problem for them. For they will have come to the deep realization in their "inner man" that the continual exercising of faith and patience ALWAYS accomplishes My highest and perfect purpose - in ANY given situation.

*...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

*...."Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB*

[5908] The absolute Truth of My Word challenges [*convicts*] the heart [*spirit*] of one at the core because as the "revelation" of absolute Truth is unfolded before them, it shows them [*enlightens them to the spiritual reality*] that there is NO room for ANYTHING but Me, and that which proceeds from Me, in the lives of My precious children - if they truly desire to live the true Christian life.

*...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, **penetrating to the dividing line** of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], **exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart**".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5909] As My children "practice" Kingdom-normalcy it is certain that things will just simply begin to fall off [*fall away from*] them. For there is NO sickness and disease [*disorder*] in the Kingdom. There is NO poverty in the Kingdom - and death in ANY of its forms cannot enter in [*influence in any way*] there. This [*the Kingdom*] is also the place of My Authority and, thus, it is from this place that the necessary "authoritative proclamations" will go forth on a continual basis in the lives of My faithful ones - not only driving out [*expelling*] the Evil One and his forces from their own lives but, also, from the lives of those I have brought across their path. From these things, one can begin to see VERY clearly that, in this final hour, My Glorious Church shall go forth and "cut a swath" - through even the deepest darkness - setting vast multitudes of captives free, and leading them into "true" relationship with Me [*and with My Word*].

**"Kingdom-normalcy"** - the sphere wherein one abides in the "fullness" [*every aspect*] of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ;

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [*empowered by the "spirit of*

*faith*] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [*in Christ*] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

....*"the word of the king is authoritative".... Ecclesiastes 8:4 NASB*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you".... 2 Peter 1:10-11 NASB*

[5910]

### THE VISION OF THE TWO BOOKS

**VISION:** I saw a person with a magnifying glass and they opened one book and used the magnifying glass to see the "fine print" and then they looked at the other book with the "magnifying glass". One book was the Word of God. The other book contained the lies of the Enemy [*the counterfeit of God's Word*] that he attempts to apply to one's life past, present and future.

*The Father spoke to me and said:*

If one talks [*speaks*] about their past and their "present circumstances" all of the time THEN they are glorifying [*magnifying*] their past and present - and, thus, creating their future to look like their "now". Each and every one of My precious children must choose who they are going to be found "magnifying" [*acknowledging*] in any given moment?

Speaking words that align themselves with a revelation of My Heart and Will [*Word*] is not a matter of "ignoring" the problem [*difficult circumstance*] it is simply a matter of NOT acknowledging it [*the "lower reality" of the temporal realm*] ABOVE My Word - but, rather, acknowledging Me in ALL of their ways that I might direct their paths, perfectly. If one continues to acknowledge the problem as more real than the "higher reality" of My Word THEN the Enemy will SURELY be found "directing" their paths - leading them further and further into darkness [*trouble*].

**"magnify"** - to cause to seem greater or more important; attribute too much importance to [*in this case, the lies and actions {works} of the Enemy above the absolute supremacy of God's Word*];

*Latin: "magnificare"* - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

.... "What is man that You magnify him, and that You are concerned about him".... Job 7:17 NASB

.... "O magnify the LORD with me, And let us exalt His name together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB

.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[5911] My Throne of Grace is the source of ALL of My divine Empowerment. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for My precious children to cast aside ANY doubt, fear, unbelief [mistrust] and step directly into My Presence on a daily basis. For, as they do, it is certain that I will show them how to appropriate [access] the necessary Grace to not only to be perfectly empowered in their own lives but, also, to be a vessel of release [impartation] of My Grace and miracle-working Power to all those that I lead across their path in this final hour.

.... "Let us draw near with confidence to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:16 NASB

[5912] I have called My people to "fight the good fight of faith" which means that their battle is in continually resisting that which they have been redeemed from - through the continual exercising of an absolute faith and trust in My Word [a revelation of their Covenant] and NOT "hand to hand", "face to face" combat with the Evil One and his "lies". Many of My children still attempt to "pscho-analyze" their problems but, truly I say to you, it is the spiritual understanding that one gains through My divine Light flooding their heart [spirit, inner man] that will "eradicate" the work of the Enemy and bring them into the perfect liberty that is ALREADY theirs, in Christ. Therefore, let each and every one of My children be found pursuing a perfect focus in this hour at all cost to themselves for it is in this "perfect focus" and the spiritual understanding that comes with it that one will both enter into and fulfil their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... "The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

.... "Fight the good fight of the faith [Love]; lay hold of the eternal life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path] to which you were summoned".... 1 Timothy 6:9-12 The

*Amplified Translation*

....*"For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

....*"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB*

[5913] Those who choose to walk in a "spirit of self-righteousness" are blinded and have NO idea *[although they should have]* what they are, in reality, doing or saying *[what "spirit" they are of]*. They speak and act out of "sense knowledge" from a realm *[sphere]* that is FAR BELOW the true spiritual positioning in Christ that they are called to.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" in the inner man *[spirit, heart]* through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

....*"When the days were approaching for His ascension, He was determined to go to Jerusalem; and He sent messengers on ahead of Him, and they went and entered a village of the Samaritans to make arrangements for Him. But they did not receive Him, because He was traveling toward Jerusalem. When His disciples James and John saw this, they said, "Lord, do You want us to command fire to come down from heaven and consume them?" But He turned and rebuked them; and said, "You do not know what kind of spirit you are of; for the Son of Man did not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them" .... Luke 9:51-56 NASB*

....*"My son, give attention to my words; Incline your ear to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; Keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit, inner man]. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their body. Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with all diligence, for from it [flow] the springs [forces] of life [Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom]".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB*

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5914] Those bound by a "spirit of fear" are always seeking to "draw" people down to the level that they themselves are positioned in. On the one hand, to gain, in their "own" thinking, a sense of "security" [*through sympathetic agreement from another*] which, in reality produces only a false security - which is a counterfeit of the true security and refuge found in Christ [*My Word*].

The Enemy's chief goal in this is to keep My children in a position "far below" their true spiritual positioning in Christ - and in agreement with his "lies" to some degree. This, in turn, blinds those who "allow" themselves to remain in this bondage to the "lower life" [*soulish life*] - and, thus, their spiritual growth "seems" paralyzed at every turn.

Regardless of what the Enemy is attempting in his war against one's "recreated spirit" I, in My Faithfulness, am continually working in each one - preparing them, perfectly, for the day when they "choose" with ALL of their heart to step out of the aforementioned darkness and deception that the Enemy has sought to keep them bound with - to enter into the fullness of their true Kingdom-position and destiny in Christ.

*.... "Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you entirely; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved complete, without blame at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. FAITHFUL is He who calls you, and He also will bring it to pass".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 NASB*

*.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

*.... "And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5915] Another aspect of the "divine clarity" that will rest heavily upon and work mightily within My Glorious Church is that they will be empowered to see with the "eyes" of their spirit [*inner man*] with extreme clarity and pin-point accuracy. And, as they speak and act in accordance with the vision [*revelation*] I have placed in their spirit, they shall go forth to do mighty exploits in My Name.

*.... "as he [a man/woman] thinketh [imagines] in his/her heart [spirit], so is he/she".... Proverbs 23:7 NASB*



.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

.... *"the people that know their God shall be strong, and do exploits".... Daniel 11:32 ASV*

[5916] Trust is Love - and Love is trust.

.... *"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And He will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

.... *"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

.... *"You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on You, because he commits himself to You, leans on You, and hopes confidently in You. So trust in the Lord (commit yourself to Him, lean on Him, hope confidently in Him) forever; for the Lord God is an everlasting Rock [the Rock of Ages]".... Isaiah 26:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

[5917] When one's soul and spirit are not "divided" through the ongoing working of the absolute truth of My Word [and a revelation thereof] THEN the spirit [inner man] remains "defiled" [corrupted, tinged, wrongly influenced] to a certain degree - and, thus, that one will manifest a "wrong spirit" at times, a wrong spirit that is the spontaneous byproduct of the soul-life taking a dominant place over the inner man.

It must be clearly understood that one's spirit [inner man, heart] is "neutral" in essence and, thus, it will "function" through the words that one "speaks" in abundance [out of the abundance found in their inner man] on an ongoing basis - either words that are in alignment with My Word/Will resulting in a life [the true Christian life] that lives "out of their spirit" [inner man, alone] or a life that is continually "tinged" [tainted] through the effect of words spoken that are in alignment [agreement] with the lies of the Enemy - thus causing it [the spirit man] to malfunction and mislead [through self-deception] because the soul-life [psuche, sense-knowledge and perception] remain in dominance over one's spirit man.

This is precisely why one must give My Word preeminence continually - for this will "allow" My Word and My Spirit to empower a perfect division that both positions and keeps the spirit man in a place of dominance [ascendency] over the soul [mind, will, emotions] and body.

.... *"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative,*

energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, **penetrating to the dividing line** of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], **exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart**".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation

...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs [forces] of life

## **THEREFORE**

...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....  
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

## **AND**

...."lie not against the truth".... James 3:14b KJV

"lie" - the uttering of an untruth

"**untruth**" - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a statement, fact, etc, that is not true [in this case, any word or action that aligns itself with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];

...."How blessed is the man/woman to whom the LORD does not impute iniquity [unrighteousness], and in whose spirit there is no deceit [guile, darkness]! Psalm 32:2 NASB

...."out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of [that which has been "established" in] the heart [spirit] the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

...."A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]"....  
Proverbs 18:20 NASB

"**revenue**" - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

## **FOR**

...."Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[5918] It is my desire for My children to be completely freed from ANY form of a "beggar-mentality" or "servant-mentality" and enter into a deep knowledge [revelation] of their true identity in Christ as My precious sons and daughters. It is the Enemy who has worked continuously to keep vast multitudes "far below" their precious Inheritance in Christ. But, truly I say to you, in this hour both he and his schemes shall be exposed thoroughly and vast multitudes shall be set free [receive the freedom that has ALREADY been purchased for them] to enter into all that I created them for, in Christ - for this final hour.

....*"For all who are led by the Spirit of God are sons of God. For [the Spirit which] you have now received [is] not a spirit of slavery to put you once more in bondage to fear, but you have received the Spirit of adoption [the Spirit producing sonship] in [the bliss of] which we cry, Abba (Father)! Father! The Spirit Himself [thus] testifies together with our own spirit, [assuring us] that we are children of God. And if we are [His] children, then we are [His] heirs also: heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ [sharing His inheritance with Him]; only we must share His suffering if we are to share His glory. [But what of that?] For I consider that the sufferings of this present time (this present life) are not worth being compared with the glory that is about to be revealed to us and in us and for us and conferred on us! For [even the whole] creation (all nature) waits expectantly and longs earnestly for God's sons to be made known [waits for the revealing, the disclosing of their sonship]".... Romans 8:14-19 The Amplified Translation*

[5919] Words spoken in a spirit of "self-righteousness" are ALWAYS "self-serving".

....*"He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB*

....*"But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders [hypocrites]! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

[5920] The exercising of [faith and] patience in the diligent pursuit of My highest Will and purpose in any given situation is a pleasing thing to me and brings with it great reward - both now and throughout Eternity.

....*"Indeed, none of those who wait [stand in faith and patience] for You [Your highest Will and purpose to unfold] will be ashamed".... Psalm 25:3 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[5921] The fruit of a "spirit of affrontation" manifests in "arguing" - through a rejection of My Word, "defiantly" [*through insult, insolence, defiance, disdain, scorn etc.*]. All of the aforementioned "spirits" are rooted and grounded in "rebellion" - and the hierarchy of evil spirits thereof. For it is not just through a "simple ignorance" in the one [*vessel*] that these spirits are using, it takes a "wilful" decision [*at some point*] against Me and against My Word for them to work.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one bound by these "spirits of rebellion" to forsake and release [*by faith*] EVERY ground of pride in order that I might, through the power of My Love, both expose and expel any ground of pride and unbelief that was used by the Evil One and his forces to keep them bound and in "misalignment" with My Word.

**"affront"** - to insult openly; treat with insolence; to confront in defiance; an open insult or indignity;

*Latin: "affrontare"* - to strike against; to confront in defiance; accost;

**"spurn"** - to reject with disdain; refuse contemptuously; scorn; literally: to strike with the foot;

**"misalignment"** - improperly or badly adjusted or aligned; out of line or position;

....*"The Pharisees came out and began to argue with Him, seeking from Him a sign from heaven, to test Him. Sighing deeply in His spirit, He said, "Why does this generation seek for a sign? Truly I say to you, no sign will be given to this generation".... Mark 8:11-12 NASB*

....*"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5922] "Sense activity" - any word spoken or action taken based on the perceptions of the five physical senses [*sense knowledge*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5923] If one refuses to set themselves to trust Me then they will not trust those that I have sent to them with a revelation of My Covenant, Thus, they are "limited" by their "own" choosing to formulating a "false security" - a false security that is established in fear and the believing of the Enemy's lies, which, ultimately, lead to open attack on the one forging their own security.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who gives attention to the word will find good, and blessed is he who trusts in the LORD".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB*

....*"Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge; For it will be pleasant if you keep them within you, that they may be ready on your lips. SO THAT your trust may be in the LORD".... Proverbs 22:17-19 NASB*

....*"Trust in Him at all times, O people; Pour out your heart before Him; God is a refuge for us. Selah".... Psalm 62:8 NASB*

....*"The secret [of the sweet, satisfying companionship] of the Lord have they who fear (revere and worship) Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [deep, inner] meaning. [John 7:17; 15:15.]".... Psalms 25:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"O Lord of hosts, how blessed [divinely empowered and prospered] is the man/woman who trusts in You!".... Psalms 84:10-12 NASB*

[5924] The Enemy is ever attempting to block the flow of "b[B]lood" [My Life] to the "heart" [spirit, inner man - as well as "body" in the natural] through a "sustained" defilement.

....*"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"feed me with the food [both spiritual and physical] that is needful for me".... Proverbs 30:8b The Amplified Translation*

[5925] The "paths of righteousness" become evident through the revelation [My divine Light] "flowing" into and out of one's spirit [inner man], on an ongoing basis - that is, a heart that is

"saturated" with My Word [*a revelation of My Will*]. On these "paths" there is the continual release of My Life [*Zoe: absolute Life, absolute Love, absolute Grace, absolute Light, absolute Truth*] - and, thus, NO death in ANY of its forms {*darkness, fear, unbelief, pride, sickness and disease etc.*} can remain standing before them.

....*"Light is sown for the [uncompromisingly] righteous and strewn along their pathway, and joy for the upright in heart [the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favor and protection]".... Psalm 97:11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [NO death in ANY of its forms {darkness, fear, unbelief, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [be diligent] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB*

[5926] As one continually seeks [*and acts upon*] My "divine ordering" in their life, on a daily basis, it is certain that they shall, ultimately, experience My perfect divine order in EVERY aspect of their lives - a "divine order" that will be essential in their carrying out My highest Will and purpose in this final hour.

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*

....*"They run like mighty men, they climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, they march everyone in his path; [even]when they burst through the defenses, they do not break ranks".... Joel 2:7-8 NASB*

....*"He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB*

[5927] When one comes to trust solely in the power [divine ability] of the spirit [recreated human spirit] - which is empowered by the Holy Spirit - THEN they will SURELY, through a deep and ongoing spiritual perception [revelation], discover fully the true dynamic [essence, power] of their spiritual life, in Christ

...."You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God illumines my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation

...."Let your heart [spirit, inner man] hold fast my words".... Proverbs 4:4 NASB

...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB

[5928] If one does not have a burning [active] revelation of their need to be found "abiding" [dwelling] in "the place called Done" then it is certain that they will be found waiting in vain [futility] from their current position in the natural. For it is ONLY as one seeks, daily, to both enter into and maintain their true spiritual positioning in Christ that they will come to a deep knowledge of the Spiritual Reality of the "finished work" of My Dear Son.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from all my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will never be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB

...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us [past tense] wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit

*down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has crowned us [past tense] with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms in Christ".... Ephesians 1:3 Weymouth Translation*

*...."Surely he [Jesus] hath borne our griefs [past tense], and carried our sorrows [past tense]: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. But he [was] wounded [past tense] for our transgressions, [he was] bruised [past tense] for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace [was] upon him [past tense]; and with his stripes we are healed [present tense]".... Isaiah 53:4-5 KJV*

[5929] A continual abiding in *[adherence to]* the schemes of a "spirit of deep fear" working in one's life leads directly to a "highly developed" fear and mistrust of Me *[and My Word]*.

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs [forces] of life*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

## **AND**

*...."lie not against the truth".... James 3:14b KJV*

**"lie"** - the uttering of an untruth

**"untruth"** - the state or character of being untrue. want of veracity; divergence from truth; .a statement, fact, etc, that is not true *[in this case, any word or action that aligns itself with the lower reality of sense-knowledge and perception - and, thus, denies the higher Reality of God's Word];*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought*



*captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5930] There are many who have not yet given My Word preeminence in their lives and this has led to all manner of foolishness on their part. My Word is not to be debated [*discussed*] or bandied about as some sort of "psycho-analytical" tool. My Word is absolute Truth and it represents EVERYTHING that I am - past, present and future [*Eternally*].

**"specious"** - apparently good or right, but actually not so; pleasing or attractive in appearance, but deceptive;

*...."Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [make ] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

*...."Jesus Christ [is] the same yesterday and today and forever".... Hebrews 13:8 NASB*

*...."For the word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession".... Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB*

*...."For, "All flesh is like grass, and all its glory like the flower of grass. The grass withers, and the flower falls off, but the Word [Will] of the Lord endures forever".... 1 Peter 1:24-25 NASB*

*...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There came a man sent from God, whose name was John. He came as a witness, to testify about the Light, so that all might believe through him. He was not the Light, but he came to testify about the Light. There was the true Light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man".... John 1:1-9 NASB*

[5931] In this hour, the absolute Truth of My Word shall be revealed in "Fire" - producing great Light and setting vast numbers of captives free in great Power from the entanglements the Enemy had established in their lives. And not only will that holy Fire produce great Light within their inner man [*recreated spirit*] it will also empower them, in every case, to seek Me with ALL of their heart - and, in doing so, they shall become vessels of My Fire and Glory in this final hour and a Glorious Church shall arise - a Glorious Church that will "shock" the Enemy and all those who have aligned their hearts with him. Truly I say to you, a Great Awakening and Great Harvest

shall be the fruit, and the knowledge of My Glory [*manifested Presence*] shall "flood" the earth and THEN, in the fullness of time, shall I "catch up" My faithful ones to be with Me - forever!

....*"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

....*"Behold, I am making My words in your mouth fire".... Jeremiah 5:14 NASB*

....*"For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

....*"Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

....*"Behold, I tell you a mystery; we will not all sleep, but we will all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed".... 1 Corinthians 15:51-52 NASB*

....*"For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord, will not precede those who have fallen asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall always be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words".... 1 Thessalonians 4:15-18 NASB*

[5932] Those who continue to adhere to "sense knowledge and perception" will always content themselves with what their eyes behold but the one who lives out of their "spirit" [*inner man*] - an inner man that is fused together as one with My Spirit - abides in My Wisdom and will gladly lay aside ALL "temporal blessings" to lay hold on Eternal Life [*Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power*]. The "spirit" that remains in dominion [*ascendency*] over the soul and body is NEVER enticed by the "glitter of gold" nor tempted to desert "Heavenly vision" [*revelation knowledge*] in favor of temporal [*temporary*] blessings.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject*

to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2  
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."The law [Word] of Your mouth is better to me than thousands of gold and silver pieces".... Psalm 119:72 NASB

...."I [Wisdom] love those who love me; And those who diligently seek me will find me. Riches and honor are with me, enduring wealth and righteousness. My fruit is better than gold, even pure gold, And my yield [better] than choicest silver. I walk in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of justice, to endow those who love me with wealth, that I may fill their treasuries".... Proverbs 8:17-21 NASB

[5933] In this hour, Spiritual Reality will, through My spoken Word, begin to "pierce" the darkness, quickening and enlightening vast multitudes - and leading them into absolute Truth on every level of their existence.

**"pierce"** - (of light) to shine through or penetrate (darkness); to discover or realize (something) suddenly or (of a narrative) to become suddenly apparent; to force (a way, route, etc.) through (something); to penetrate or puncture something - usually with something sharp, making a hole in the process;

...."In many ways and in various ways of old, God spoke to the fathers in the prophets; in these last days He spoke to us in the Son, whom He appointed heir of all; through whom He indeed made the ages; who being the shining splendor of His glory, and the express image of His essence, and upholding all things by the Word of His power [through the spoken Word - which is the conducting medium of His Power], having made purification of our sins through Himself, He sat down on the right of the Majesty on high".... Hebrews 1:1-3 Literal Translation

...."Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision! For the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision".... Joel 3:14 NASB

...."For the word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession".... Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB

[5934] The first and foremost way for one to remove and/or prevent "any" form of defilement from touching their spirit [inner man] is for them to continually conform to the command to bring EVERY thought captive [through speaking, proclamation] to a revelation of My Word/Will and, thus, be found letting NO unwholesome [unrighteous] words proceed from their mouth but ONLY such words that are good for edification according to the need of the moment that it may impart Grace both to themselves - and to all those who cross their path.

For when one "gives voice" [*through their words*] to the "lies" of the Enemy continually THEN darkness is emitted - suppressing one's spirit [*inner man*] and empowering one's soul and body to gain ascendancy. But when one faithfully aligns their words with a revelation of My Will/Heart THEN divine Light will continually flood their spirit [*inner man*] empowering it to take its place of ascendancy [*dominion*] over the soul and the body.

**"emit"** - to send forth or give off [*light, sound etc.*]; discharge; to give expression to; to issue authoritatively as an edict;

....*"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....*  
*Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2*  
*Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2*  
*Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]"....*  
*Ephesians 4:29 NASB*  
*Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]"....*  
*Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Light arises in the darkness for the upright, gracious, compassionate, and just [who are in right standing with God]"....*  
*Psalms 112:4 The Amplified Translation*

[5935] The fruit of a continual thanksgiving from the heart [*spirit*] sets one on the path to My supernatural and divine restoration of ALL that the Enemy has stolen from them throughout their life.

....*"I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart; I will tell of all Your wonders"....*  
*Psalms 9:1 NASB*

....*"He who offers a sacrifice of thanksgiving honors Me; And to him who orders his way*

*aright I shall show the salvation of God".... Psalm 50:23 NASB*

[5936] When I restore that which the Enemy has stolen from My children I not only restore them as far as the healing of their heart but I restore them to My "original intent" with a view to its Eternal fulfilment.

*...."rejoice, O sons/daughters of Zion, and be glad in the LORD your God; For He has given you the early rain for [your] vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, The early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten.... You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the LORD your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you".... Joel 2:23-26 NASB*

[5937] The choice that one makes to lean upon their "own" understanding precludes trust in Me *[and in My Word]*. Trusting in Me, through the exercising of faith in My Word, through an act of their will precludes the leaning upon the darkened understanding and lies of the Evil One.

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding [sense-knowledge]. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[5938] I am Spirit and, thus, it is the recreated human spirit, alone, that can be a partaker of My divine Nature - and, thus, synchronized with the divine thoughts and intentions of My Heart.

*...."there comes an hour and it is now, when the genuine worshippers shall worship the Father in a spiritual sphere, and in the sphere of truth. For indeed, the Father is seeking such as these who worship Him. God as to His nature is spirit, and for those who are worshipping, it is necessary in the nature of the case to be worshipping in a spiritual sphere, and in the sphere of truth".... John 4:23-24 The Wuest Translation*

[5939] My divine rest is the spontaneous and continual fruit in the life of the one who maintains their spirit's *[inner man's]* position of dominion *[ascendancy]* over the soul and body.

*...."If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

[5940] The inclination of one's soul [*mind, will, emotions*] and body is to respond to the "things that are seen" [*the lower reality of the "sense realm"*] while the spontaneous inclination of the spirit [*inner man*] that is in dominion [*ascendency*] over the soul and body is to affix themselves entirely to [*take as their first priority*] the "things that are NOT seen" [*the higher Reality of My Word*].

**"respond"** - to reply or answer in words;

.... "*we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]*".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5941] When the "outward shell" [*hardness of heart*] of the soul-life is "broken" [*through the deeper working of My Word and My Spirit*] - thus allowing the "spirit" [*one's inner man*] to remain in a position of ascendancy THEN no matter how many attempts to influence [*move one off course*] they will remain unmoved, their inner peace undisturbed, knowing deep within their heart that regardless of how they may "feel" or do not feel [*through outward pressures and sense-knowledge perceptions*] My Presence is with them - ALWAYS!

.... "*Truly, truly, I say to you, unless a grain of wheat falls into the earth and dies, it remains alone; but if it dies, it bears much fruit. He who loves his [soul - psuche] life loses it, and he who hates his [soul - psuche] life in this world will keep it to life eternal*".... John 12:24-25 NASB

.... "*I am with you always [in all your ways], even to the end of the age*".... Matthew 28:18-20 NASB

.... "*No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; take heed [be diligent] to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may take heed [be diligent] to do according to all that is written in it; for **THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go*".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB

[5942] As one's spirit man is strengthened every day they will come to the place wherein they will no longer "respond" to "outward distractions" [*which are the attempt of the Evil One to affect them negatively in their "thought-life"*] and, thus, through an ever abounding Grace, they

are empowered to remain in "communion" with Me *[My Spirit]* through EVERYTHING the Enemy attempts against them - as well as putting him to flight on a continual basis.

**"respond"** - to reply or answer in words;

.... *"The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer, but the mouth of the wicked pours out evil things".... Proverbs 15:28 NASB*

.... *"we walk by faith [revelation], not by sight [sense knowledge, outward circumstances]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *"Submit therefore to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

.... *"God is able to make all Grace abound to you".... 2 Corinthians 9:8 NASB*

[5943] I have stated in My Word that as My Word is lifted up to Me in prayer it will not return to me void. Yet, many continue to pray the "problem" *[obstacle, hindrance]* rather than pray words that are aligned with a revelation of the absolute truth of My Word. Thus, the "problem" remains more real to them than the Answer and, in their continual practice of giving voice to the words of the Enemy, fear is continually fueled in that one's spirit *[heart]*,

Whereas, when prayers of faith *[words that are aligned perfectly with My Word]* are spoken THEN, from that moment forth, My Word is working in them to not only rectify the problem but to replace that *[and any of the former fruit thereof]* with not only the perfect answer *[solution]* but also the fullness of the blessing that I originally intended for them in that area of their lives. Truly I say to you, in this final hour, the words one speaks will become PARAMOUNT!

**"paramount"** - superior to all others *[in this case, courses of action]*; chief in importance; having the highest authority or rank;

.... *"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

**THEREFORE**

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word*

*proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself] ".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

## **FOR**

*...."For as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB*

[5944] One of the chief schemes of the Enemy is to "subvert" [*undermine, defile, suppress, {in this case, the flow of the Holy Spirit through one's spirit}*] one's spirit [*inner man*], and he does this by continually pressuring one to "GIVE VOICE" to his lies. For if one "continually" speaks words that are NOT in alignment with a revelation of My Word and, thus, "continually" speaks words that are in alignment with the lies of the Enemy, THEN their spirit [*inner man*] will be deceived into "forging" a path that is not of Me.

On the other hand, as one continually lets NO unwholesome [*unrighteous*] word proceed from their mouth but ONLY such a word that is aligned with the deepest thoughts and intentions of My Heart THEN, in their continual acknowledgement of Me, I [*by My Spirit*] shall SURELY direct their paths in the ways of righteousness and their spirit [*inner man*] shall continually be kept cleansed from ALL defilement.

**"subvert"** - to overthrow (something established or existing); to cause the downfall, ruin, or destruction of; to undermine the principles of; corrupt;

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

**"defile"** - to make impure; to make foul, dirty, or unclean; pollute; taint [*in this case, the true image of Jesus Christ - and our true identity in Him*];

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6  
The Amplified Translation*

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you"....  
Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all*



*defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5945] As My children come before Me seeking a revelation of My Will [Word] for any given situation or circumstance they find themselves in and, as they hear clearly the words that I speak to them or are "quickenened" to the portion of My written Word that I direct them to, THEN it is certain that in "knowing" that they have heard My Voice they must set themselves in perfect agreement with that which I have spoken to them [again, "knowing" that it is Me] and from that point forth consider [reckon] it DONE.

For as My children speak [proclaim] words that align themselves with the deepest thought and intentions of My Heart THEN "I" count it DONE as soon as they have spoken [proclaimed and believed that they have "received"] what they have spoken and/or prayed what they have prayed and so shall it come to pass in EVERY instance. For truly I say to you, I am alert and active and watching over My Word to perform it, PERFECTLY.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."all things for which you pray and ask, believe that you have received them, and they will be granted you".... Mark 11:24 NASB*

[5946] If one allows Me to strengthen them with My Power [divine Ability] in their "inner man" [spirit] then it is certain that that divine empowerment will also flow out into their soul [mind, will, emotions] and body.

...."May He [the Father] grant you out of the rich treasury of His glory to be strengthened and reinforced with mighty power in the inner man by the [Holy] Spirit [Himself indwelling your innermost being and personality]. May Christ through your faith [actually] dwell [settle down, abide, make His permanent home] in your hearts! May you be rooted deep in love and founded securely on love, That you may have the power and be strong to apprehend and grasp with all the saints [God's devoted people, the experience of that love] what is the breadth and length and height and depth [of it]; [That you may really come] to know [practically, through experience for yourselves] the love of Christ, which far surpasses mere knowledge [without experience]; that you may be filled [through all your being] unto all the fullness of God [may have the richest measure of the divine Presence, and become a body wholly filled and flooded with God Himself]!".... Ephesians 3:16-19 The Amplified Translation

...."But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you".... Romans 8:11 KJV

[5947] When one is truly set [made] free they are free indeed! For when one receives the necessary revelation of My Word in any given situation that absolute Truth will make them free and keep them free - with an enduring freedom [liberty].

...."if then the son may make you free, in reality ye shall be free".... John 8:36 Young's Literal Translation

...."If you abide in My word [hold fast to My teachings and live in accordance with them], you are truly My disciples. And you will know [gain a revelation of] the {absolute} Truth, and [that revelation of] the {absolute} Truth will set you free".... John 8:31-32 The Amplified Translation

[5948] Abiding in "the place called Done" leaves NO room for "casual conversation" but, rather, only the speaking of "precise" words - precise words that are perfectly aligned with the absolute Truth of My Word. Indeed, abiding in "the place called Done" is the place wherein every blessing and every answer to prayer will, ultimately, be found manifesting in the fullness of My divine Will and purpose.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB

[5949] As My Word comes to "abide" [ *dwell*] in one's heart, the perfect division between spirit, soul and body is both established and maintained - and, thus, My Life [*Zoe: absolute Life, absolute Love, absolute Grace, absolute Light, absolute Truth*] is able to "flow freely" [*and with pin-point accuracy*], imparting Life to one's spirit [*heart*] with a view to meeting their deepest need in any given moment - as well as the deepest needs of those I bring across their spiritual and physical path.

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit, inner man] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs [forces] of life*

....*"You cause my lamp [spirit, inner man] to be lighted and to shine; the Lord my God illumines my darkness".... Psalms 18:28 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5950] When your patience is "tested" simply exercise patience [*and every other fruit of the spirit for that matter, when necessary*] - appropriating [*continually accessing*] My Grace, by faith, at every turn.

....*"By your steadfastness and patient endurance you shall win the true life of your souls".... Luke 21:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [spiritual] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [now] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the fruit [forces] of the [recreated] spirit are Love: joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"cultivate faithfulness [and, indeed, every other fruit of the spirit]".... Psalm 37:3 NASB*

[5951] True "identity" is NOT established [*gained*] through the approval and acceptance of man but, rather, by a revelation of both My Heart [*true Nature and Character*] and the Spiritual Reality of who one truly is in Christ.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

....*"Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

....*"[The Father] has delivered [past tense] and drawn us to Himself out of the control and the dominion of darkness and has transferred us [past tense] into the kingdom of the Son of His love".... Colossians 1:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[5952] Do not be moved by what you "see" and "hear" through outward circumstances but, rather, be moved ONLY by the Victory.

....*this is the victory that has overcome the world - our faith".... 1 John 5:4 NASB*

....*"thanks be to God [the Father] Who gives us the victory [making us conquerors] through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be firm (steadfast), immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord [always being superior, excelling, doing more than enough in the service of the Lord], knowing and being continually aware that your labor in the Lord is not futile [it is never wasted or to no purpose]".... 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the Love of the Father; Jesus and all that He is - and has DONE {His "finished" work}], the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB*

....*"And they overcame him because of the blood of the Lamb, and because of the Word of their testimony. And they did not love their soul [themselves] even until death".... Revelation 12:11 The Literal Translation*

[5953] "Torrents" of living water flowing forth through one's inner man [*spirit*] can have the effect of a "raging fire" [*holy Fire*] wherever they set their foot in obedience to the leading of My still, small Voice.

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, From his innermost being [spirit] shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

....*"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

....*"For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the LORD of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. "You will tread down the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the LORD of hosts".... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB*

[5954] There is no greater appropriation of Grace than for one to be a continual partaker of the "discipline" [*leading, guidance, instruction*] of My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace.

**"discipline"** - instruction or learning; to train by instruction and exercise; to bring to a state of order and obedience by training;

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Let us draw near with confidence to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:16 NASB*

[5955] One of the key fruit of the deeper working of the Cross in one's life - a work that produces [*empowers*] a continued obedience unto the denial of the soul-life [*sense knowledge and perception*] - is that they will learn to depend upon and trust Me in all things, and for all things [*through revelation*].

....*"But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

....*"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the Will of My Father who is in heaven [will enter.]".... Matthew 7:21 NASB*

.... *"Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it; but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it'..... Matthew 16:24-25 NASB*

.... *"I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the [life] which I now live in the flesh I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB*

[5956] A "world view" is simply one seeing things through the Enemy's eyes. I call each and every one of My precious children to both gain a revelation of My Kingdom and their place within it. For it is only in this way that a "Kingdom-view" - a view that is based upon the deepest thoughts and intentions of My Heart - will "override" every aspect and influence of a "world-view".

.... *"See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

.... *"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

.... *"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves [is in "heart-fellowship" with] the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the Will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

## **JESUS:**

[5957] Not only do I call those who follow after Me to walk as I walked while I was in the earth but, also, to "speak" in the same manner as I spoke,

.... *"the one who says he abides in Him [Christ] ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

.... *"having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, holy brethren, partakers of a heavenly calling, consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest of our confession".... Hebrews 3:1 NASB*

[5958] Satan and his forces cannot "control" or "influence" to ANY degree the one who is found "abiding" [*dwelling*] in their true spiritual positioning, in Christ - seated at My right Hand with Christ in the heavenly places.

.... *"We know [absolutely] that anyone born of God does not [deliberately and knowingly] practice committing sin, but the One Who was begotten of God carefully watches over and protects him [Christ's divine presence within him preserves him against the evil], and the wicked one does not lay hold [get a grip] on him or touch [influence] him".... 1 John 5:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

[5959] If a word does not proceed forth through a pure and undefiled spirit THEN there remains a "mixture" [*an intermingling*] of the "spirit life" and the soul-life. This is precisely why each and every one of My precious children must come to the deep realization that it is ONLY My Word and the power [*divine Ability*] of My Spirit that can enlighten, cleanse and maintain the flow of My Life [*Light, Love, Wisdom etc.*] through a pure and undefiled spirit.

.... *"Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

.... *"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

.... *"Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

.... *"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, **penetrating to the dividing line** of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], **exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart**".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5960] The two-fold and "simultaneous" working of My Spirit in the lives of My children constitutes the continual breaking down of their "outer man" [*soul {self} life*] through "discipline" [*the continual call to obedience and the denial of the self-life that is its spontaneous fruit, the renewing of the mind etc.*]. At the same time, as one gives My Word preeminence on an ongoing basis, My Spirit is working perfectly to "reveal" that which is needed to strengthen and keep one's "inner man" [*spirit*] purified.

**"discipline"** - instruction or learning; to train by instruction and exercise; to bring to a state of order and obedience by training;

The ultimate fruit of this continual refining [*polishing*] is that not only is the life of "self" [*soul-life*] broken and removed from its "previous" position of ascendancy in one's life but, also, that as the "spirit" [*heart*] is enlarged [*expanded*] and flooded with "revelation" that revelation [*My Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom etc.*] will then flow forth from My Spirit to one's spirit through their soul [*mind, will, emotions*] "untainted" - thus allowing an "unlimited" flow of My Spirit to "flow forth" through one's soul unhindered [*displacing {and, at the same time, divinely replacing and restoring} everything that is NOT of Me in its path*].

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[5961] In this final hour, I am raising up a Glorious Church - a Church who, in their continued "purity", will allow Me to accomplish My perfect purpose, fully and, THEN, the "catching away".

....*"that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB*

....*"Behold, I tell you a mystery; we will not all sleep, but we will all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed".... 1 Corinthians 15:51-52 NASB*

....*"For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord, will not precede those who have fallen asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall always be with the*



*Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words".... 1 Thessalonians 4:15-18 NASB*

[5962] If one truly comes to "abide" in Christ it is certain that the Throne Room will be found to be their chief [*foremost*] dwelling place.

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[5963] It is ONLY My Word that can penetrate [*pierce*] and divide one's soul [*outer man*] the spirit [*inner man*]. Thus, without the continual flow of revelation knowledge [*divine Light*] from My Spirit to the spirit of My children one will not be able to discern certain aspects of their life as being of the soul rather than the spirit.

Indeed, My Word is a discerner of the "thoughts" and "intents" of one's heart. "Thoughts" refer to what one deliberates on in their heart, and "intents" have reference to their motives - and so it is by the power of My Word, alone, that ALL that is apart from Me becomes evident in one's life.

**"pierce"** - (of light) to shine through or penetrate (darkness); to discover or realize (something) suddenly or (of a narrative) to become suddenly apparent; to force (a way, route, etc.) through (something); to penetrate or puncture something - usually with something sharp, making a hole in the process;

*...."For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And there is no creature hidden from His sight, but all things are open and laid bare to the eyes of Him with whom we have to do. Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our confession".... Hebrews 4:12-14 NASB*

[5964] If one of My children is found "hindering" Me, through their continual exercising of fear and unbelief then it is certain that they will "permit" [*allow, facilitate*] the Enemy's schemes against them. If one is found resisting the Enemy and his forces at every turn THEN it is certain that they will "allow" [*enable*] the perfect unfolding of My Plan for their lives while, at the same time, doing great harm to the Enemy and his schemes.

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought*

*captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."for we are not ignorant of his [Satan's] wiles and intentions".... 2 Corinthians 2:11b  
The Amplified Translation*

*...."Submit therefore to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[5965] It is the desire of My Heart for each and every one of My precious children to bring EVERY "thought" and every "intent" captive to the deepest thoughts and intents of My Heart. For, in doing so, it is certain that they shall come to "abide" [ *dwell*] in My Presence - day in and day out.

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

*...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [ dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will] ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5966] ALL "deliverance" comes from, and through, My divine Light [*a revelation of My Word - and His "finished work"*]! For it is certain that all of the Eternal work of My Spirit in the lives of My children must be done by My Spirit and NOT by one's own soulish efforts.

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of [*in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word - as well as the ministry of the Holy Spirit*]; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6  
The Amplified Translation*

[5967] When one of My precious children sets themselves to "abide" in the "place called Done" then I am enabled to "thrill" their hearts, continually. For in laying down their own lives - and the self-sufficiency that is its fruit, they allow Me to rain down supernatural blessings that are,

without exception, exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ *[and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future]* through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

*...."Now to Him Who, by [in consequence of] the [action of His] power that is at work within us, is able to [carry out His purpose and] do superabundantly, far over and above all that we [dare] ask or think [infinitely beyond our highest prayers, desires, thoughts, hopes, or dreams] - to Him be glory in the church and in Christ Jesus throughout all generations forever and ever. Amen [so be it]".... Ephesians 3:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[5968] Is one willing to be stripped by My Spirit of all "false identities" *[formulated by the lies of the Enemy and the fear of man]* to enter into the fullness of their true Identity, in Christ? This is a question that MUST be answered in the heart *[spirit]* of each one of My precious children!

Let it be CLEARLY understood that My precious children are who "I" say they are NOT who "the Liar" *[Deceiver]* says they are. For he speaks ONLY out of his own "fallen nature" - and his intent is only to kill, steal from and destroy, My precious ones in any way He is "allowed" to.

*...."But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I [Jesus] came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

*...."You are of your father the devil, and you want to do the desires of your father. He was a murderer from the beginning, and does not stand in the truth because there is NO truth in him. Whenever he speaks a lie, he speaks from his own nature, for he is a liar and the father of lies".... John 8:44 NASB*

## **BUT**

*...."every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

[5969] If one "entertains" the lies of the Enemy *[through an overactive "thought-life" and*

*excessive words] they [his lies] will - without exception find a way into their heart [spirit, inner man];*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5970] "Revelation" enables one to see what I see.

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[5971] In this hour, I am raising up a "spotless" and "unblemished" Church and truly I say to you, every "blindspot" *[which is the product of darkness]* shall be removed from the midst of all those who are truly seeking Me, and every "blemish" shall become evident and replaced with a revelation of My highest Will and purpose.

**"spot"** - something that mars one's character; flaw; imperfection;

**"blemish"** - to destroy or diminish the perfection of;

*...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB*

[5972] People who are bound to "sense knowledge and perception" may mean well but, in actuality, they are simply vessels of "logic and reason" - which are the spontaneous fruit of the "wiles" of the Enemy to draw one down to *[and keep one in]* the "lower realm" *[and the "lower reality" that is its spontaneous fruit]*.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

*...."Beware of anyone getting hold of you by means of a theosophy which is "specious" [based] on the lines of human tradition, corresponding to the elemental spirits of the world and not to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 The Moffat Translation*

*...."For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the*

*LORD. for as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB*

*...."Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5973] I am a "strange and peculiar foe" to the Enemy. I state EXACTLY what I am going to do and, then, in the fullness of time - right before the face of the Enemy and his forces - I DO IT anyways, to his greatest devastation and destruction! For My Power knows NO bounds and darkness in ANY of its forms is NO match for Me [*My divine Light, Life, Love, Wisdom etc.*]. So rejoice, My beloved ones, for My Day has come - and now a Glorious Church shall arise throughout the earth!

**"strange"** - unusual, or extraordinary in appearance, effect, manner, etc; peculiar;

**"peculiar"** - distinctive in nature or character from others;

*...."Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God has shone forth. May our God come and not keep silence; Fire devours before Him, and it is very tempestuous around Him".... Psalm 50:2-3 NASB*

*...."Behold, I am making My words in your mouth fire".... Jeremiah 5:14 NASB*

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

*...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

[5974] Each and every time My children speak into [over] a situation they are "prophesying" and it will either be true prophecy [*prophecy that is aligned perfectly with a revelation of My Word - which cannot fail to come to pass in their lives, as they continue on UNTIL the "physical manifestation comes forth*] OR false prophecy [*words that are aligned with the "lies" of the Enemy*]. Truly I say to you, IN THE SAME MANNER as "true prophecy" comes to pass in one's life, when held to, so shall "false prophecy" come to pass in the life of the one speaking "unwholesome [*unrighteous*] words over their lives [*on an ongoing basis*].

*...."You will also decree [proclaim] a thing, and it will be established for you; And light [the divine Light that enters into one's spirit {inner man} through the continual declaration of*

*words that are aligned with the Word of God] will shine on your ways".... Job 22:28 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."The hand of the LORD was upon me, and He brought me out by the Spirit of the LORD and set me down in the middle of the valley; and it was full of bones. He caused me to pass among them round about, and behold, there were very many on the surface of the valley; and lo, they were very dry. He said to me, "Son of man, can these bones live?" And I answered, "O Lord GOD, You know." Again He said to me, "Prophesy over these bones and say to them, 'O dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.' "Thus says the Lord GOD to these bones, 'Behold, I will cause breath to enter you that you may come to life. I will put sinews on you, make flesh grow back on you, cover you with skin and put breath in you that you may come alive; and you will know that I am the LORD.'" So I prophesied as I was commanded; and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold, a rattling; and the bones came together, bone to its bone. And I looked, and behold, sinews were on them, and flesh grew and skin covered them; but there was no breath in them. Then He said to me, "Prophesy to the breath, prophesy, son of man, and say to the breath, 'Thus says the Lord GOD, "Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe on these slain, that they come to life.'"" So I prophesied as He commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they came to life and stood on their feet, an exceedingly great army".... Ezekiel 37:1-10 NASB*

[5975] Righteousness is a "breastplate" [protective armour] and when one walks from the place of their true Identity, in Christ ["we are the righteousness of God, in Christ"], THEN that revelation of their Righteousness protects them from ALL that is unrighteous. Indeed, it is in the paths of Righteousness that I [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Grace] are found, and in this "revelation" of their true identity, in Christ, lie the absolute authority and Wisdom to handle each and every situation they are confronted with - both in their own lives and in the lives of all those who cross their path.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

*...."Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]".... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being".... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father*

*and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5976] The continual application of "logic and reason" [*holding to one's "own" understanding*] ultimately lead one to "treason" [*a betrayal of My highest Will and purpose*].

**"treason"** - a violation of allegiance to one's sovereign or to one's state [*in this case, the Kingdom of God*]; the betrayal of a trust or confidence; breach of faith; treachery;

**"betray"** - to be unfaithful in guarding, maintaining, or fulfilling; be disloyal to; to reveal or disclose in violation of confidence;

*...."How blessed is the man/woman to whom the LORD does not impute iniquity [unrighteousness], and in whose spirit there is no deceit [guile, treachery]! Psalm 32:2 NASB*

*...."The thoughts of the righteous are just [righteously motivated], but the counsels of the wicked are deceitful [treacherous]".... Proverbs 12:5 NASB*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit]: for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5977] All true communication in the Kingdom is spoken from one's position in the "paths of righteousness". For from the paths of Righteousness one is able to express the deepest thoughts and intentions of My Heart - thus bringing [*lifting up*] all those who will hear FAR ABOVE the "wiles" of the Enemy [*all logic and reason - which are the fruit of "sense knowledge and perception"*].

*...."For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB*

*...."So you will walk in the way of good men and keep to the paths of the righteous".... Proverbs 2:20 NASB*

*...."In the way of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path],*

*and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms [darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.] can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[5978] Whatever does not originate in one's "spirit" [*the "inner man" - where My Spirit dwells*] is powerless to impart My Life [*absolute Love, absolute Truth, absolute Wisdom*] - no matter how compatible or how incompatible that work or word might "seem" to be with "reason" and "feeling" [*sense knowledge and perception*].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [*and expressed*] through the soul [*mind, will, emotions*] - apart from "revelation" [*the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*];

*...."It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing; the words that I have spoken to you are spirit and are life"..... John 6:63 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."Watch over your heart [inner man, spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth and put devious speech far from you".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."But I say, walk by the spirit [from the position of the spirit being in a position of predominance [ascendency] over the soul and body - thus, influenced directly by the Holy Spirit], and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh [senses]. For the flesh [sense knowledge and perception] sets its desire against the spirit [inner man], and the spirit [inner man] against the flesh [senses]; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

[5979] Divine "boldness" flowing forth through the heart [*inner man*] is the spontaneous fruit of a burning and active revelation of one's true Identity, in Christ. For all boldness is, indeed, the direct fruit of one "knowing" that they are, indeed, the Righteousness of God, in Christ.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

**"righteousness"** - manifests in the "ability" [*in, and through. Christ and His "finished work"*] to stand in God's Presence [*or, for that matter, in the presence of Satan and his forces*] without the sense of guilt, condemnation, or inferiority [*unworthiness*];

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*



.... "He made Him [Jesus] who knew no sin [to be] sin on our behalf, so that we might become the righteousness of God in Him" .... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB

.... "the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]" .... Proverbs 28:1b NASB

.... "Stay in touch with your personal worth [true identity in Christ]" .... Matthew 10:29  
Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

.... "But every person who lives in accordance with his/her [true] identity [in Christ] will find fulfillment, integrity, and the unity of their being" .... Romans 2:10 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

[5980] The Enemy is continually striving to create and maintain both "false identities" and "false realities" [through "dissociation"] in one's life - thereby, keeping their focus [through misfocus - disfocus] on anything and everything that is not of Me [and My Word] - and on that which is a product of the "lower [temporal] realm.

**"spirits of dissociation"** - a hierarchy of spirits whose task it is to both create and establish "false identities" and "false realities" through the continual defiling of the soul and spirit with "lies".

**"dissociate"** - to break the association of; disconnect; separate; to regard as separate in concept or nature;

Latin: **"dissociare"** - to divide, sever;

**"defile"** - to make impure; to make foul, dirty, or unclean; pollute; taint [in this case, the true image of Jesus Christ - and our true identity in Him];

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus [the Word of God - Who is seated at the right Hand of the Father], the author and perfecter of faith" .... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "See how great a love the Father has bestowed on us, that we would be called children of God; and such we are. For this reason the world does not know us, because it did not know Him. Beloved, now we are children of God, and it has not appeared as yet what we will be. We know that when He appears, we will be like Him, because we will see Him just as He is. And everyone who has this hope fixed on Him purifies himself, just as He is pure" .... 1 John 3:1-3 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher

*Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror [through the continual exercising of a steadfast faith, love and obedience] the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB*

*.... put on the new man [give the recreated spirit a place of prominence], which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him".... Colossians 3:10 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5981] The measure of help that one can receive from Me [and from others who are one with Me] depends upon the openness of their "spirit" [inner man, heart] to My Word - through a simple faith and trust in Me.

*...."If any man has ears to hear, let him be listening and let him perceive and comprehend. And He said to them, be careful what you are hearing. The measure [of thought and study] you give [to the truth you hear] will be the measure [of virtue and knowledge] that comes back to you - and more [besides] will be given to you who hear. For to him who has will more be given; and from him who has nothing, even what he has will be taken away [by force]".... Mark 4:23-25 The Amplified Translation*

[5982] If in all things your foremost desire is to please Me, I will not let you fail. For the steadfast exercising of Love - both toward Me and towards others will, ultimately, fulfil My highest purpose, perfectly, WITHOUT EXCEPTION.

*....."Love [God's Love in us] never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8 NASB*

*...."And without faith [trust, faithfulness] it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him".... Hebrews 11:6 NASB*

*...."And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[5983] In any given moment, one will either be found accessing [appropriating] My Grace [by faith] or giving access to the Enemy through their words and actions of fear and mistrust.

**"access"** - the ability, right, or permission to approach, enter, speak with, or use; admittance;

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also **we have access by faith into this Grace** wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Let us draw near with confidence to the throne of Grace, so that we may receive mercy and find [access, appropriate] Grace to help in time of need".... Hebrews 4:16 NASB*

....*"A man's belly [spirit, inner man] shall be satisfied with [be full of] the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase [revenue] of his lips shall he be filled [to overflowing]".... Proverbs 18:20 NASB*

**"revenue"** - something that yields a regular [consistent] return [in this case, the fruit of what is in "superabundance" {light - darkness, faith - fear etc.} in one's spirit]

## **FOR**

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[5984] One does not "determine" My true Nature by the "experiences" of their "own" life - or through "outward" circumstances [sense knowledge and perception] - but, rather, by taking [the revelation of] My written Word as their final authority [on a continual basis], and through time spent in intimate fellowship and communion with Me in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of My Presence].

**"determine"** - to conclude or ascertain, as after reasoning, observation, etc.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love*

him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [dwell] with him".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[5985] When one truly understands [gains a revelation of] just how IMPORTANT they are to Me, ALL mistrust and insecurity [fear and unworthiness] will vanish [be expelled, displaced] and they will SURELY begin to enter into the fullness of their precious inheritance [Kingdom-position and destiny] in Christ.

**"important"** - of great significance and value; of considerable influence and authority;

...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation

...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

[5986] Tell My children to practice "fearlessness" and trust for the perfect empowerment to do so "abides" [dwells] within them

...."You are from God, little children, and have overcome them [the spirits of antichrist]; because greater is He [the fullness of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit of Love etc.] Who is in you than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 NASB

...."I sought the LORD, and He answered me, and delivered me [past tense] from ALL my fears. They looked to Him and were radiant, and their faces will NEVER be ashamed".... Psalms 34:4-5 NASB

.... *"There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) [revelation of] love turns fear out of doors and EXPELS every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5987] In ANY given moment, one is found exercising trust in Me *[and in My Word]* or trust upon their "own" understanding - which is the spontaneous by-product of "affixing" themselves to a lie of the Enemy.

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of *[in this case, the true Nature and Character of the Father and His Word]*; to show or express appreciation or gratitude for;

.... *"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In ALL your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5988] The continual exercising of an absolute faith and perfect patience *[in both word and deed]* will ALWAYS result *[ultimately]* in the "perfect harvest" in one's life.

.... *"A man will be satisfied with good by the fruit of his words, and the deeds of a man's hands will return to him [as a harvest]".... Proverbs 12:5 NASB*

[5989] Tell My people to position themselves in their true spiritual positioning in Christ *[by faith]* - a place wherein they will NO longer be looking "up" to the Enemy and his schemes *[and therefore "under" them]* BUT, RATHER, "looking down" on him and speaking *[proclaiming]* words through authoritative proclamation that will devastate *[both blindside and crush]* him at EVERY turn.

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust *[empowered by the "spirit of faith"]* - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power *[in Christ]* into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

.... *"the word of the king is authoritative".... Ecclesiastes 8:4 NASB*

.... *"Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to*

*come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, **and hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father;** to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen"....  
Revelation 1:3-6 KJV*

*...."And He [the Father] raised us up [past tense] together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind [thoughts, intellect] on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God"....  
Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

[5990] The "things that are NOT seen" must become more real to My people than "the things that are seen"! For IF one holds to "sense knowledge" and perception as their final authority THEN they are BOUND to the lower [temporal] realm - continually confounded by the "logic" and "reason" of the Enemy and his "wiles".

I have raised up My children to walk and speak by "revelation" [FAR ABOVE the "sense realm" in EVERY way] and in these days you shall begin to see those who have been transformed by the renewing of their minds come forth in great Power into the midst of the darkness - to "pierce" it through and through.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

**"logic"** - the science concerned with the principles of valid reasoning and correct inference either deductive or inductive; the apparently inevitable chain of events involved in an outcome etc.

**"reason"** - seeks to explain or justify an action by citing facts, circumstances, together with the workings of the mind on them; a motive or cause for an action, belief, thought etc. justification;

**"reasoning"** - the "mental process" of drawing conclusions from known or presumed facts;

**"pierce"** - (of light) to shine through or penetrate (darkness); to discover or realize (something) suddenly or (of a narrative) to become suddenly apparent; to force (a way, route, etc.) through (something); to penetrate or puncture something - usually with something sharp, making a hole in the process;

....*"Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His Glory [manifested Presence] will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[5991] My ways *[the absolute truth of My Word and the ways of the Kingdom]* are hidden from those that seek Me in the "energy" *[effort]* of their own intellect and "soulish" understanding - through a continued adherence to sense-knowledge and perception.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

....*"But I will surely hide My face in that day because of all the evil which they will do, for they will turn to other gods".... Deuteronomy 31:18 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[5992] There are NO limits in My Kingdom and that shall be CLEARLY seen - both in these days and in the days of "accelerated" Glory *[the outpouring of My manifested Presence]* that are, even now, beginning to overtake My faithful ones.

**"unlimited"** - not limited; unrestricted; unconfined; boundless; infinite; vast; without any

qualification or exception; unconditional;

*...."For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge [awareness, revelation] of the Glory [manifested Presence] of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea".... Habakkuk 2:14 KJV*

## **THEREFORE**

*...."having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[5993] My Glorious Church shall ride a "tidal wave" [tsunami] of My Glory right through to the end of the age - and let it be clearly understood that both "tsunamis" [spiritual and otherwise] and "tidal waves" change everything INSTANTLY [suddenly]!

*...."When justice is done, it is a joy to the righteous (the upright, in right standing with God), but to the evildoers it is dismay, calamity, and ruin"... Proverbs 21:15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Suddenly, GOD, you floodlight my life; I'm blazing with glory, God's glory!".... Psalms 18:28 The Message Bible*

*...."I declared the former things long ago and they went forth from My mouth, and I proclaimed them. Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass".... Isaiah 48:3 NASB*

[5994] One can only "stand" securely on the portion of My Word that is "abiding" [actively burning, continually lit] within their inner man [spirit].

*...."The spirit of man is the lamp [candle] of the LORD, searching all the innermost parts of his being".... Proverbs 20:27 NASB*

*...."The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Where there is no vision [no redemptive revelation of God], the people perish ".... Proverbs 29:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."My people are destroyed [silenced] for lack of knowledge [a revelation of their Covenant] ".... Hosea 4:6 NASB*

[5995] I need trumpets through which to sound, vessels through which to flow, hearts [spirits] through which to Love, and lips to honor My Name.

I shall have a people purged and prepared for these latter days. My purposes shall be



fulfilled. My Church shall stand, and truly, the gates of Hell shall not prevail against its witness in the world. I shall preserve the faithful remnant, and they shall walk with Me in white robes [of righteousness - "clothed" with deep revelation of their true Identity in Christ].

...."Give to the Lord the glory due to His name; worship [serve] the Lord in the beauty of holiness or in holy array".... Psalms 29:2 The Amplified Translation

...."thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place".... 2 Corinthians 2:14 NASB

...."Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 The Amplified Translation

[5996] It is time to start "speaking".

**"authoritative proclamation"** - words that are in perfect alignment with a revelation of God's Word/Will in one's heart, spoken in an absolute faith and trust [empowered by the "spirit of faith"] - which then releases the "fullness" of one's Authority and Power [in Christ] into any given situation to bring it into perfect conformity to the Father's Will and highest Kingdom-purpose.

**"command"** - to direct with specific authority or prerogative; order; to require authoritatively;

...."having the same spirit of faith, according to what is written, "I BELIEVED, THEREFORE I SPOKE," we also believe, therefore we also speak [proclaim]".... 2 Corinthians 4:13 NASB

...."If you abide in [have living communion with] Me, and My words abide [dwell] in you [your heart], ask [demand, command] whatever you desire [that desire being aligned perfectly with the Word of God - one's Covenant with God], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

...."And the Lord said, "If you had faith like [as] a mustard seed, you would SAY to this mulberry tree, 'Be uprooted and be planted in the sea'; and it would obey you".... Luke 17:6 NASB

...."And Jesus answered saying to them, "Have faith in God". [lit. have the faith of God] "Truly I say to you, whoever says [speaks] to this mountain [obstacle], 'Be taken up and cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes [affirms] that what he says is going to happen, it will be [granted] him. Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask, believe [based on the finished work of the Cross, the Word of God and the Blood Covenant] that you have [already] received them, and they will be [granted] you".... Mark 11:23-24 NASB

[5997] EVERYTHING that one says and does is a "seed".

....*"And He [Jesus] said to them, "Do you not understand this parable ["the sower sows the word"]? How will you understand all the parables?".... Mark 4:13 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

## **FOR**

....*"as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My [one's] mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB*

[5998] A true "patriot" operates from their relationship with Me in Christ [*in the Kingdom*] with a view to carrying out the mandate I have over any given nation.

**"patriot"** - a person who loves, supports, and defends his or her country and its interests with devotion; a person who regards himself or herself as a defender, especially of individual rights, against presumed interference by the federal government; [*check in regular dictionary*]

....*"seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [the way of righteousness]".... Matthew 6:33 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[5999] Complaining is an "affront" to Me.

**"affront"** - an open manifestation of disrespect; to make ashamed or confused;

.... "The fear [reverence] of the LORD is to hate evil; Pride and arrogance and the evil way and the perverted [contrary] mouth, I hate".... Proverbs 8:13 NASB

.... "Nevertheless, with most of them God was not well-pleased; for they were laid low in the wilderness. Now these things happened as examples for us, so that we would not crave evil things as they also craved. Do not be idolaters, as some of them were; as it is written, "THE PEOPLE SAT DOWN TO EAT AND DRINK, AND STOOD UP TO PLAY." Nor let us act immorally, as some of them did, and twenty-three thousand fell in one day. Nor let us try the Lord, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the serpents. Nor grumble, as some of them did, and were destroyed by the destroyer. Now these things happened to them as an example, and they were written for our instruction, upon whom the ends of the ages have come".... 1 Corinthians 10:5-11 NASB

.... Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves .... John 6:43

.... Neither murmur [discontently complain] ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall .... 1 Corinthians 10:10-12 KJV

.... Do all things without grumbling and faultfinding and complaining [against God] and questioning and doubting [among yourselves] .... Philippians 2:14 The Amplified Translation

[6000] Pride and the reception [appropriation] of the perfect liberty that is ALREADY available in Christ are opposites. For it is ONLY as one humbles themselves before Me that they are able to access My Grace to both receive the revelation of their freedom and walk it out perfectly in the power of My Spirit [Who is the Spirit of liberty].

.... "God is opposed to the proud [self-reliant], but gives grace to the humble. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt [and, thus, vindicate] you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you.... 1 Peter 5:5b-7 NASB

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]. And all of us, as with unveiled face, [because we] continued to behold [in the Word of God] as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; [for this comes] from the Lord [Who is] the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation

